

Keeping our Love a secret

by FireCrystal1092

Category: How to Train Your Dragon

Genre: Hurt-Comfort, Romance

Language: English

Characters: Astrid, Hiccup

Status: In-Progress

Published: 2012-08-06 04:09:00

Updated: 2015-06-21 09:10:25

Packaged: 2016-04-26 13:50:54

Rating: T

Chapters: 22

Words: 86,598

Publisher: www.fanfiction.net

Summary: What if Astrid and Hiccup fell in love before the movie and not after? How would that effect Berk? Crossover from chapters 9-19. If that bothers you DO Not read. AU Hiccstrid.

1. Prologue

Keeping Our love a secret prologue AU

A tall blond women around her mid thirties was cleaning the kitchen by candlelight humming softly to herself as she walked around scrubbing the floors and cabinets of their hut. Suddenly she heard a door slam and sighed "What have I told you kids about slamming doors in this house". !

"Mama we are 17 years old you can not boss us around we passed our dragon training we get our first dragons I can t wait to ride them". . said Hicka with excitement as held her Axe nobly

"Remember not to wave your Axe like that in front of a dragon or they will"- the blond woman said Sternly

"Attack". . all four shouted with boredom

"Don't give me attitude this is serious you want your dragon to trust you or you will fall off in mid flight like your father when he first trained Toothless" .

"You know you never told us". . said Hicka

"About what". ? She said with wonder as she washed the dishes.

About how you and dad fell in love . said Hicka

"Oh that is a long and boring story you do not want to hear that". .said Older Astrid waving her hands with laughter as she tried the

dish and put it away.

Suddenly a tall skinny medium built man entered the room with a smile and said "Astrid c'mon let them hear they have been begging us to tell them since they were six years old they do not know the entire story you gave them a brief summary I want to hear this too I would love to hear your side of the story". .

"No Hiccup you got to go to the forge to help Gobber he is gonna want to spend his last days with you you promised" . Said Astrid sternly

"Okay fine See you dear I will be back later". as he gave her a quick peck on the cheek and headed out.

"How long has dad been working their Ma". ? said Astro my oldest son he had dirty blond hair with spiked shoulder pads and pushed back hair with a face filled with freckles and a sword strapped securely to his back and a Medium build.

"Since he was very young". . said Astid as she wasted her last dish with a sigh of relief "Done". . she said and blebbed herself down on the couch with sweat running down her forehead.

"Since he was thirteen right". ? said Hicka a skinny 17 teen year old girl with reddish brown hair with hazel eyes she was a award girl much like her father but she loved to train like her mother they all loved to train.

"Try six". . said Astid with a Smile they stared at their mother with amazement. "No way". they said in shock

Astrid looked down at her Quadruples with a smile Hicka,Astro,Hybrid and Stoilen She had two boys and two girls they were incredibly hard to raise but she would not taken any moment loved the life Hiccup and herself created which might not have happened if she was not there in the woods that day if Hiccup succeed in his suicide in the woods the peace between dragons and humans might not have been possible and her four beautiful kids would not come to exist.

"Okay it all started with a started with 10 things a sketch, a knife, a jacket and a headband a Night fury, a adorable poem, a broken leg and the forest". , . Said Astid dreamily

"Oh this going to be good". . said Hybrid as she pushed her red blond hair out of the way with a smile

The others nodded in agreement

The end.

2. Hiccup's breaking point

around to find the source of the commotion hoping to find a dragon or something to kill but what I found was him..."The Chief's son". I said with fascination I have known Hiccup for a long time I have always wanted to talk to him but was afraid it might ruin my reputation as the Strongest young Viking

I walked over to him and pointed my Axe at his throat What are you doing here

He looked at me nervously as he lowered my Axe and said "I'm just sketching".

"Sketching what"? I said with wonder

Looked at me and then looked away and said "Nothing". as he hid the notebook from behind him I immediately took it from his hands he looked at me and said "Astrid no please can you give my my book please oh no I'm dead"

"Ummm Astrid"- he began to say but I stopped him .

"No now be quiet and shut up". I snapped point my Axe he nodded and stared at me weirdly.

I opened to the page he was drawing to find a Picture of me hitting my Axe at the tree it was a very detailed picture I was impressed I blushed and thought How long has he been standing their it does not matter. why do I care anyway .

I looked at him and then hit him " Ow"! he winced and said "Why did you do that ".?

>"This is for spying on me"!<p>

"And this is for doing such a good job" .I said as I picked up a coat that that my mother gave me I told my mom I did not want it I was not into wearing animal fur like everyone else I preferred my own style my mother understood and said "That I should give it to one of my friends". . Well Hiccup wasn't actually a friend but nobody else wanted it so it just leaves him as my alternative.

I opened my mouth and said "Put it on I want to see it on you please ".

He looked at the coat hesitantly the look on his face said Is it really okay I nodded He put it on and I looked away and blushed I did not want him to see me like this.

He tried to look noble, brave and manly but only come off as a kid playing dress up with his slim frame I tried to hold in my laughter and succeeded I was not about to let a failure make me laugh unless I beat him in battle.

"It is very you". said Said with a smile he blushed and turned away from me sheepishly and said,

"Well Astrid see you I have to go back to the forge a lot to do I'm afraid".

Suddenly he tripped on a street stump and fell on top me our noses of us got up instantly and apologized to each other as we rose our heads we realized we were still very very close to each other we stared into each others for on partial reason we begin to lean in suddenly I realized what was happening and I twisted Hiccups hand.

"Ow why do you keep on doing that I'm I'm sorry ".he pleaded holding on to his crushed hand.

I rolled my eyes and thought Don't be such a baby.. "That is for tripping on me". I said "And this is for everything else ". I said as I handed Hiccup his notebook he blushed when he saw a new picture that was drawn in his book.

He looked up at me and then looked away I drew a picture Hiccup his new jacket and I was kissing him on the cheek said My hero. Hiccup was about to say something when I drew my Axe again and said,

" If you tell anyone about to today I will kill you got it "! Hiccup shook head said "I have no idea what you talking about ". I smiled and said "Here take My Axe I think it needs to be sharpened ".

He picked up the heavy Axe you could tell he could hardly carry it because he knees were shaking. I thought back to when we were on top of each other, His eyes are so green I thought with a blush I have never seen eyes like that before.

I never noticed them then again I think this is the first time I ever noticed him.. I thought with regret.

The next day, I went to the woods again to train with my Axe like I did yesterday and found Hiccup at the woods I began to wonder if he was stalking then shook my head he is probably sketching again suddenly I saw him coming towards me wearing the animal fur I gave him yesterday it appeared as if he cut it down to make it sleeveless.

I nodded in approval suddenly I realized that I was practically checking out the viking screw up in the village of Berk and thought

Who cares if he has nice eyes it does not mean i should get back to training I thought

"Hey Astrid about yesterday when I tripped you I'm sorry I should have been more careful I want to make it up to you that is why I brought this. I noticed that you have a hard time training with your hair in the way, so I think this could help. he urged to me I looked at my hair it had gotten in my face again I blew my bangs away and said

"Hiccup I thought I told you to forget about that besides I can handle myself I don't need this thing"! I said as I turned away I did not want him to see me blushing.

I said gesturing to the headband that he had in his hands he pouted and said

"But I made especially for you after I sharpened your Axe yesterday please Astrid at least try it on ". I blushed and nodded he sounded so cut- Ah stupid Hiccup I thought

"Fine". I said trying to regain my tough girl front but he smiled at me with his arms crossed with a look of amusement and disbelief I punched him in the arm and said

That is for bringing up yesterday when I told you not to and this I said as I grabbed him Whoa he responded as I quickly kissed him on

the lips it only lasted 2 seconds but it felt like magic to me before .He could respond I pounded him on the ground with my Axe with a blush on my face half hoping the impact would make him forget the whole thing.

But it didn't he got up and cracked his back trying to find me but I was hiding behind a tree watching him he looked around and when he was sure no one was put on a love struck look on his face while laughing happily and then he started practice what sounded like pick up lines and date requests as he walked up to a tree and pretended that it was me.

I blushed and started to play with my hair nervously I should go I thought but I could help but be a little curious what he was saying so I summer-salted and tiptoed closer to Hiccup.

He started opening his mouth and said " So Astrid I have known you since I was six and I had a crush on you since the day I met you and I was wondering"- he began but then paused while running his hands through his hair nervously and then started to pound his head on the tree with frustration.

I winched as he head budded himself on the tree repeatedly and said " Gah I can't do anything I can't kill a dragon, I can't talk to a girl ,I can't even work at the forge without burning my hands at least 3 times every week ,I Am a failure who would ever date me !"he said as his voice cracked and then he started to breath heavily.

I need it was going but I could not bare to see him like this this not the Hiccup I had never cried when his father Stiock had insulted him, He never cried when I hit him and called him names , He never cried when the other young Vikings made fun of him ,He never shed one tear when His mother died in a dragon raid.

Yet here was crying his eyes out while punishing himself for just being himself. The way of the vikings was a cruel and unfair culture towards people we have high expectations we are expected to lift 10 pounds at the age of two Hiccup being the Heir to the berk thrown had it harder than everyone else as the chief's son.

As he took out his knife and said " I should just kill myself right here and now then my father wouldn't have to deal with another one of my screw ups ever again". he said sadly as he lifted his knife from his belt.

I could not stand to see it another minute I ran over to him and just as he was back to lift his knife in his hand to go for the final blow. I grabbed his arm he looked at him the tears still fresh on his face I wiped them away and said,

"What do you think you are doing Hiccup I think this probably the stupidest thing you have done and you have done some pretty idiotic things"!. I said my tone a little bit to harsher than I intended.

He glared at me and shook my arm away his back was towards me so he had to turn to face me as he did he held the knife near his heart and said

"I am killing myself and you better not try to stop me Astrid I can not bare another beat down from you or anyone else I have had it, I'm

tired of trying to impress my father and him throwing it in my face, I'm tired of the villagers taking their anger out at me for the mistakes I have made ,and most of all I'm tired of you and you insulting me when all I want to do is hold you in my hands and stroke your beautiful blond hair and sing to you."

I blushed and thought Hiccup I have heard him sing before not on purpose of course I was on my home from practicing my Axe when I saw Hiccup working at the forge the shutters open and I heard him sing he sounded amazing .I could not help but stare as he beat the sword with the hammer under the fire as he sang Thank the gods my mom called me in from dinner but I started to blush like a shy school girl.

I Punched him in the gut and grabbed his knife as it flew away from his hands and before he could fall down to the ground I embraced him into a warm hug and said

"I appreciate your feeling for me but it will never work between us with you being the outcast of the village but I will tell you what I think it could work I'm willing to do something crazy if you 's meet here in the woods everyday around 5 o'clock and we can train together and talk about our likes and dislikes". I knew I was asking him on a date but I was too proud of myself to admit it .

Besides I did not have to I could tell by the surprised look on his face he knew what I hugged me back with a smile on his face he wanted to say something but I put my index finger and said,

"Shh I already know what you are going to say you don't have to thank me you are a nice guy Hiccup you do not deserve to die because it would hurt me to see you go.".

"Astrid I -"

"I know." I said as I cut him off I knew that He loved me but did I love him I did not know yet but I was willing to find out.

End of Chapter 1

3. The Night fury

Keeping Our love a secret Chapter 2 : The Night fury

I awoke the next day with a smile on my face I got out of my cot and yawned brushed my hair and put it in my usual braids and went downstairs where my mother was making fish again I was so tired of fish I thought bitterly everything in Berk tasted so bitter and gross I looked down at the headband and decided to wear it today my mother noticed and complimented my new addition to my appearance I smiled and gave her a nod I was not much for conversation I did not have much conversational skills my mom and dad couldn't get me to talk not even Ruffnut the only person in Berk got me to talk was Hiccup. I did not know why but he just had this clamming aurora about him that made it easier to talk to. Maybe it is because he likes you I thought in the back of mind

Suddenly yesterday s events came into her mind Hiccup s gift his attempt at taking his own life and the deal they made...

She glanced at the window to find Hiccup singing again at the forge a whole group of girls were gawking at him as he sang I felt angry for some reason Could I possibly be jealous of those girls because they were staring at Hiccup? I shook my head No way .They can stare at him if they want he is not my boyfriend

.Why would I go out with him. I convinced myself but as I tried to forget about their moment yesterday as best as I could I decided that I should go train to get my mind off of my anger despite Hiccup being the outcast a handful of girls in Berk did not care and openly liked him. They found his clumsiness cute.I thought it was a liability He always causes mistakes wherever he goes he is so strange he wants to kill a dragon but he can't even hold a weapon without falling down everytime he gets close to a dragon he runs for the hills. The only purpose he has is fixing weapons and investing.

I decided I had enough of the girls and dragged them away from Hiccup and said "Hey Hiccup ".

He jumped and blushed "Astrid how long have you been standing there".
?

"Ummm lets see 2 seconds ".. I stated jokingly he laughed and scratched the back of his head nervously and said "Look Astrid I'm kinda busy right now maybe you could come back later"? . with regret I could tell he wanted me to stay and talk but he had to work.

"You should really sing in your head your voice attracted 10 girls in a 20 foot radius". . I said as I looked at him waiting for him to respond

He gasped and said "You mean girls actually stopped and looked at me this a miracle". he said with amazement

I rolled my eyes and said "Or a nightmare you do not want fangirls they will not stop until they get some piece of you your hair your teeth you name it". . I said nonchalantly as I stared at my nails

He looked at me with horror and said "Is that really true Astrid or are you just trying to scare me". .?

I nodded and got a inch away from his face with a scary look on my face for effect and said "Every word". .

"I'm excited about today". . Said Hiccup awkwardly with a blush

"Well do not be surprised if I reject you Hiccup because I hardly know anything about you and you hardly know anything about me so I need to see if I can stand being with you more then 5 minutes remember to bring your mother's Axe because I'm going to help you train so that you can kill a dragon and make your father proud". . I stated

"Are you at least gonna go easy on me".? He said with hope

I shook my head and said " No not all at so you better do a lot of dodging because I hardly miss with my Axe".. .

He pouted and said " Really Astrid come on can you hold back at least

a little "... he said pleased with a sad look on his face.

Aww that is so I shook my head and thought Come on Astrid Hofferson pull yourself together you are a Viking not some pathetic fangirl to a weakling I thought

Suddenly a whole fleet of dragons came I looked at them with a excitement and anticipation to see some dragon blood spilling on my Axe I turned towards and pointed my Axe at him Hiccup and said "You stay here so you don't cause other trouble or I will kill you before the dragons do". I snapped as I rushed towards the Dragon raid with a battle cry.

Gobber came in and stared at Hiccup as he watched me go and Said "Lady troubles eh I could give some tips". . he said as he put his good arm around Hiccup. He looked up at his mentor and said,

"Really Like what". ? he said with hope

"The best way to get Astrid Hofferson you have to stop all of this". he said as he gestured to Hiccup

He looked at his mentor with annoyance and said "But you just gestured to all of me". . !

"Exactly why would Astrid want you when She could get a real Viking". . he said a little too cool for Hiccup

Why me Why am I so different The gods must like to make my life miserable he thought .

" You can't left a Axe why would Astrid even bother with you I do not mean to hurt you but it is the truth". .said Gobber

"Gobber I was about to give up I was about to take the coward's way out I was gonna end my life yesterday but Astrid grabbed me and .Gobber she saved me". .

"Really she did Maybe she likes you after all Laid". . he said with a look of amazement and for completion a moment. and then laughed and said "Congratulations". ! he said as he patted Hiccup's back almost making him fall over he shrugged his shoulders.

"No she doesn't like me". . Said Hiccup

"Have you asked her". .said Gobber he said sternly

Hiccup shook his head

"Well then how do you know sometimes when a girl likes a boy she hits him ". .He explained

"She kissed me". . Said Hiccup suddenly Hiccup smacked himself he was not supposed to tell him any of this Astrid is gonna kill him.

"Uh oh I'm dead promise you won't tell anyone this You can't tell my father I promised Astrid I wouldn't and I screwed up ...again".. He said with shame I'm so stupid He muttered under his breath.

"I agree". . said Gobber

"Really thanks that really helped I need that". . said Hiccup with sarcasm

When Gobber fell asleep Hiccup tip toed out of the Forge and got out his invention and said "This is it". .he said Confidently as he pointed it near the dragons and shot it near a Zippleback it hit its back and it turned its heads with anger and charged towards Hiccup. He gasped and ran away as fast as he could he may have been the weakest Viking but He was also the fastest and smartest. Unfortunately he was not quick enough to hide from the powerful gas I was fighting a Gronkle when I noticed that Hiccup got out and tried to contribute again. He got hit with the Zippleback' s Knock out gas I quickly grabbed him and held my breath to avoid being in the same boat as him.

As soon as we were in harms way I slapped him across the face he shot up and said ' Ow That is for ignoring me". . I started with a smile he smiled back when I saw the red hand mark on his cheek I could not help but feel a little guilty I did not have to slap him I could have shook him awake. I thought

Suddenly a Blue beam shot through the sky everyone started to run for safety

"Night Fury". ! a random Viking shouted I gasped and took Hiccup s hand dragged him inside the forge before the Night fury could hurt him. I had to protect him he was the Chief's son if he dies I have to marry Snotnut I shivered with disgust my mother made a agreement with Stiock That I would be married to Hiccup when I was six which was the one of the reasons I could not stand him.

Suddenly the Night fury s beam was headed for Hiccup I pushed him out of the way and the beam shot my leg I screamed in pain and fell down on the ground holding onto my left foot in pain.

"Astrid". ! Hiccup said sadly I heard him call for his dad just before I passed out from the pain.

Awoke to find myself in a room that I have never been in It was so foreign I began to panic because I could not remember what happened after the Night Fury shot me in the leg. Suddenly I felt a something warm and soft holding my hand I was not alone someone was here with me I looked around the room and saw Hiccup asleep in a chair next to me his bangs were in his face I brushed them away he scrunched his eyes and turned away from me still holding my hand. I blushed when I began to mutter my name in his time is it I looked over at my pocket watch on the desk 4:30 pm If I hadn t gotten shot in the leg then I would be in the woods waiting for Hiccup at Raven s point.

Why Did the Night fury attack usually it doesn t shoot so close to the Village I thought maybe it was in danger but what is more terrifying than a Night fury I thought Well it did get hit with Axes spears swords knives and Hammers it probably was not aiming for me I thought

"Alright Astrid you should lay off the leg for a couple weeks You are released have a nice day". said the Healer as he walked out of the room.

Astrid looked at Hiccup and Yelled " This your fault !". he shot up and said "What are you talking about". . as he awoke tiredly rubbing his eyes

"If you hadn t gone outside Like I told you too you wouldn t have hit the Zippleback and I wouldn t have gone shot in the leg by the Night fury". .! with anger

"Well you were the one who stepped in front of me and saved me" . He said with logic

Whatever the deal is off I do not care anymore ! said Astrid as she limped out of the room but she could not sustain her balance and fell over Hiccup rushed to her aid and said " Here let me Help you up at least let me take care of you until you feel better and you can insult me all you want". ..

"Fine But do not help with everything got it". . I threatened as grabbed onto his shirt He nodded "Good".

. I stated as he put my arm around him and helped me walk out. We looked at eachother like we understanding that the deal was going to have to happen in His house Hiccup pegged Me to let him take care of me at his house and be near him at all the times In case something happened I looked him hesitantly and agreed.

The next day at 5:00 we went to Raven Point like we agreed to do 2 days ago and sat on Tree stumps we could not train because of my leg so we just talked and I was surprised to find out that I liked Hiccup s company he was funny and charming.

"Okay my turn what is your favorite color". ? I asked happily

"Blue". said Hiccup simply as he started at my eyes I blushed asked

"Why".? .

"Nah ah It is my turn to ask you a question". . said Hiccup

"Okay". . irritatingly

"What is my best trait in your opinion". ?said Hiccup as he smiled

"I like how you never give up trying to impress your father and the village that you want to prove you are worth something".. I said with a blush He chuckled and said "It is okay Astrid I do not mind you look Cute like that".

I looked at him with anger and hit him in the gut "Ow ".!

"That is for saying that I'm cute I'm a Viking Viking do not do cute". I grabbed him and hugged him and said "That is for everything else". .

"Hiccup what do you like me shouldn t you hate me I also made fun of you and call you names". . I said with regret

He laughed and said " I already forgot about that Astrid I like you because you are smart and brave you are everything I wish I was ,your beautiful I like you and no matter what you say I will always be here to help you " ..

Hiccup I thought

We talked until it got dark and we spent the rest of the night in the woods watching the stars I snuggled up next to him and sleep asleep we never left the forest that night the next morning our necks hurt from sleeping on the ground but we did not care.

4. Healing Astrid

Keeping our Love a secret Chapter 2 Healing Astrid A How to train your dragon fic Pre Movie AU Hiccup X Astrid.

Day 1

Hiccup and I got up from sleeping in the woods all night he had asked me let him carry me after a long protest from me I had agreed after he said "It would be better if I picked up because of your broken leg Astrid I know you do not like me but I want to help you please Astrid". . As he gave me a sad look I tried to protest but I realized he was right I would not get very far by myself with my injured foot.

I did I even save him I'm sure his father would have saved him Stoic always saves Hiccup. His decisions toward Hiccup did not make sense he wanted shelter from the real world yet he wanted him to be a real viking he was a hypocrite. I did not dislike the chief but I did not like the way he treated Hiccup. Nobody should be treated like Hiccup people were awful to him. Wait -

why do I care ? I treat him the same way everyone else I must be more tired feeling sympathetic to the village idiot. thought My burned with embarrassment from the thoughts that plagued my mind just now. I must be getting a fever. I felt an odd sensation in my stomach that I could not quite Identify whatever it is I do not like it.

"Astrid Are you okay I have been trying to talk to you and you were not listening". ? he asked with concern "Uh? I'm fine I was just thinking Hiccup I'm alright".. I said as I snapped back into reality He smirked and said "Wearing the headband I made I see I thought you didn t need it " .. he said teasingly

I gave him an annoyed expression and said "Just because I have a broken leg does not mean I can not kick your butt " .. to make my point I used twisted his arm as he carried him he wailed in pain I smirked and said "That is for mock me". ! suddenly I forgot he was carrying me I was so caught up in making my point lucky .he quickly grabbed me before I could fall "Good relaxes". I said with shock as he set me down on a rock and said, "When you are working with a hammer and fire you need them or else you might end up with burns". . he stated.

There was a long pause we just stared at each other for 5 minutes we did not say a word and then he opened his mouth .

"I was not making fun of you Astrid I was just trying to make conversation with you okay". ! He said kindly as he rubbed his arm tenderly I suddenly had a pang of guilt He is just trying to help me and I'm being mean to him...

"We should get going". . I sadly looking at him he smiled shyly and said Alright do not hit me again I was lucky I might not be able to catch you next time .

The rest of the day I helped him the Forge because it was the only way I could be useful I not like to see and do nothing . Because I'm used to intense exercise routines and practicing with my Axe which I could not do because of my injured leg .I did not want to feel like a waste of space rotting away at Hiccup s house. So I begged him to let me go with him and said that If he did not let me go I would break his leg too. Despite this he tried to get me to stay home but I did not listen so he agreed to let me help heating the swords and cool them down . He would hit them on the hammer and hang them up for Gobber who was shocked to see me openly hang out with Hiccup and teased us Hiccup got so red with embarrassment that I laughed he was so cute when he was -Gah I feel like I want to barf I thought

Afterwards We down to the woods at 5 and talked about our pasts When I heard Hiccup s stories about Being ridiculed and pushed aside I felt like I wanted to hug him it was so sad. That I do not feel like talking about it.

Suddenly the setting changed to a Hut with Teenagers staring at their mother blankly and said "Why don t you want to talk about it mom?". . I started at my son he had matured quite a lot he was 17 years old and had spiked shoulder pads like me with green eyes and dirty blond hair pushed back like his father with a face full of freckles and a headband on his forehead.

"Because it is sad too sad to talk about their are some things that you should keep in your head". I stated to my son . while smiling I had two boys and two girls I had both all at once quadruples are hard to deal with but I do not regret any minute of it.

"Can we continue with the story please I want to go and train". Said Hicka my youngest daughter I laughed just like her mother and said "Alright". .

After me and Hiccup when to the woods we went back to his place ,Stoic helped me to a chair while looking at Hiccup with anger "Where were you last night I was worried".

Hiccup rolled eyes and said " I'm fine Dad Astrid and I were hanging out and we kinda lost track of time okay". .

"That is no excuse Hiccup you have to home by sundown the Dragons come out at night you could have been hurt next time if you want to be out all night leave a note explaining where you are going"! He yelled with concern

Hiccup looked down and said "Fine I will be more careful okay Can Astrid stay here until her leg is healed".

"Sure son but you are responsible for her so she better not get hurt

anymore then she is or You will clean the fish barrels for 2 months are we clear".

"Yes Dad". . he said sadly

Day 2

I woke up and found myself on Hiccup s bed but where was he I looked around the room and found him on the floor shivering I smiled and thought He is gonna catch a cold like that...

I got up from the bed and carefully shut the door behind me so that I would not wake him and sat down in the living room Stiock nodded I nodded back "Where is he is gonna miss breakfast?" he asked me

"He is still asleep sir do you want me to wake him?".

"No let him sleep he stayed up most of the night working on that silly invention of his I hope this a faze he needs to learn how to be a viking he is so different Astrid ".. I glared at him and said

"You should not pick on something just because they are different he may not be a cruel and merciless dragon killer but he has a heart of gold he has tried to fit in when he should not have to change to be accepted into his own tribe."

He looked at me with shock and said "Do not tell me how to raise my own son I Am embarrassed to walk around the streets with him causing destruction everywhere he goes he needs a little tough love Astrid if he is ever gonna rule this tribe he has got to start pulling his own weight and that is a sad fact of life.". .

"You watch someday he is gonna do something amazing that changes the face of this tribe and you are gonna regret ever hurting his feelings some father you are Gobber is more of a father to your son then you ever were "..I said as I walked out of the living room with the chief to his thoughts.

"Hiccup wake up". ! I snapped as I slapped him across the face

"AH ow Good morning Astrid". . He said Shyly "Your father wants you to come down for breakfast". .I said harshly Hiccup looked at him with a confused expression that said What happened I shook my head and said "I do not want to talk about"... .

"Come on Astrid obviously something is bugging you and I want to know "...

"Your father was being mean to you again and I stood up you for Oh gods I did aw man I'm in so much trouble Questioning the chief". I said with panic

"It is okay Astrid he gets stuff like that from Gobber just tell me what you said".

"I said Gobber is more a father figure to you then your own father and that you should not force Hiccup to be like everyone else because he has a heart of gold and he does not deserve the way you treat him". I finished

"You really said that"? said Hiccup

"Yeah " .. I said suddenly I realized he did not have a shirt on I felt warm all the sudden and said " I should go and let you get dressed". I said with a blush as I sifted in embarrassment

5 minutes later he came down stairs and sat at the table no one said a word Stiock looked at me and Hiccup and hitt his fist on the table we jumped "Hiccup did you put Astrid up to this"?!

"No Dad she acted out on her own free will I did not do anything".

"I believe you son but I do not understand Astrid why are you sticking up for my son you are the strongest young viking you have a lot of promise do not ruin your future by encouraging my son to cause another disaster". . Stiock snapped

"Because he needs someone who cares I have hung out with your son for 6 days now and I realized he is not as bad as everyone thinks he might be clumsy and awkward around people all the time but whose fault is it you shelter him from the world yet you expect him to be a real viking you are such a hypocrite". ! I snapped with anger at him.

"You -I you know what you are right I'm sorry Astrid I just do not know what to do about him he is so different". ...

Really guys I'm right here thought Hiccup

"Different can be a good thing sir"..

"Can you guys stop talking about me as if I'm not here". . said Hiccup we nodded as I continued to eat my fish Stiock looked at me.

"Astrid " .. ! he snapped

"Yeah". . I said with fear looking down with shame

"H aha good job my boy needs a friend like you". he laughed as he slapped my back I looked at Hiccup with confusion

"Do not worry Astid he always does that". .whispered Hiccup.

"So when is the wedding ".? asked Stiock with a smile

We both spit out our food and looked each other and turned red

"Ha-ha". .

We could not go the woods because a strong blizzard started raining down on Berk so Hiccup and I stayed inside and told stories of our childhood. Gobber and Stiock were talking in the kitchen as we hung out.

"They really have taken a liking to each other haven't they". .said Gobber as he watch Hiccup tell a joke so funny that I was on the floor hitting the ground.

"Looks like it was a good idea to step them up after all". . said Stiock

"Yeah Whenever he is with Astid he is happier than he is when he is inventing and that is saying something maybe the wedding should begin".

"No not yet wait until after dragon training then we will arrange it". . said Stiock

Day 3

The next day the ground was filled with fresh snow Hiccup and I went outside and had a snowball fight Hiccup slipped and fell 5 times it was entertaining to watch him fall down I helped him up every time he fell. I felt something touch my cheek and realized that Hiccup had kissed me and quickly left before I could react. I smirked and thought I'm so gonna get him back for this

I thought as I grabbed a batch of snow and contracted it into a snowball and threw it at his face he looked at me with surprise and said "That is for kissing me without asking". .! I said with pressure

"Oh you think you got me Astrid well i got news for you you are in thin ice". .he remarked as he pointed the ground underneath my feet. I looked down to find I was under a frozen lake I looked down at it fear. and said

"Hiccup do not let me fall I can not swim ".! He looked at me with disbelief and said "Astrid take slow steps or you fall here let me help you ".He instructed as he held out his hand to assist me I smacked his hand away and said "No ! I can do it myself with your clumsiness I will fall for sure". .! He looked at me with a sad look and then laughed

. and Said "Are you sure you got it ?". Yes I got it ".! I snapped suddenly I took too big of a step and the ice cracked and I fell. Hiccup! . Astrid take my hand please I will not let you go trust me I looked hesitant at first but nodded and quickly grabbed his hand but my hands were too slippery and he got dragged in as well,But Hiccup knew how to do something I could not swim.

He threw me onto the surface but he did not have have lung power to go back to the surface I could only watch as he got in deeper and deeper in the water When suddenly I heard familiar stomping sounds through the ice heading towards Hiccup and I I looked at the figure with amazement ...Gobber... I whispered to myself . He smiled and said "Don't you kids know it is dangerous playing in the snow at Berk?" As he dove straight for the water I looked down at the whole as Hiccup was pulled off the water by Gobber with his good arm I broke into tears and said "Thank you Gobber if I knew how to swim I could have saved him but I don't know how".I said sadly to him He smiled and said ".No not beat yourself up about it Lets get Hiccup inside" I nodded in reply

I quickly picked up Hiccup and took him back to the village to have him examined he was perfectly fine no injuries once so ever If he had not been there with me I might have died I thought. The rest of the

day I watched him breath in and out the cold water gave him a high fever he got sick saving me... I owe him my life.

Day 4

I made my mother s special cold remedy it tasted bad but the best medicines are always bitter, I waited until he woke up and ordered him to drink it,He unwillingly drank it he was being stubborn so I practically forced it into his system he gagged and asked "What is that". .? with disgusted and gave me a look as if he swallowed a handful of lemons. I smiled and replied It is my mother s remedy for colds .

The rest of the day I helped Hiccup dig the snow away from the hut afterwards Gobber payed a visit and made us Hot cocoa as a reward.

Day 5

I held my breath to hold the Hiccups escaping I had ate breakfast to fast and had gotten the most annoying thing in the human body, I tried everything water holding my breath, Hiccup even tried to scare me he had succeeded but I regretfully hit him it was one of my defense mechanisms.

The rest of the day was mostly us trying to get rid of my hiccups.

Stoick just sat drinking beer and laughing at us all day I had never been so embarrassed luckily Hiccup took me to the forge to try to get rid of them to avoid his laughter.

Day 6

I feel weird feeling for him why do I get weird sensations whenever I'm around Hiccup my body temperature increases and I get odd goosebumps could I possibly like him? oh odin what do I do?

Day 7

Today Hiccup told the funniest jokes I had practically had the giggles all day I just could not stop laughing.

2 Weeks later the healer came and told me I was completely healed I kissed Hiccup as a thank you for helping me to get back to my feet for these past 3 weeks Dragon training was in 4 weeks I could wait take down dragons in front of the Village I wonder if Hiccup is going to be there I hope he feels better . I shook my head back to reality.

"I will kill a dragon I am gonna be a viking ".. I said repeatedly as I went home my mom and dad celebrated my return home and That Stiock was a responsible leader taking care of a member of a tribe I told them it was not him but Hiccup they stared at me with shock . They were speechless they did not say anything for the rest of the day.

Keeping our love a Secret Chapter 3 : The unknown stranger

Pre -Movie AU

I could not stop thinking about what happened two weeks ago. I was hanging out with Ruff my leg had healed I could walk without Hiccup s help now . But my mind was elsewhere she was talking to me but I was not listening I do not know why Hiccup had invaded my thoughts all the sudden .Maybe it was because I was curious about him I did not know why the villagers did not like him ,he was funny smart and fun to be around .Sure he was clumsy did not do well in a Dragon Raid, and could not hold a weapon but he was interesting. .. I thought

"Astrid are you there Earth to Astrid "? said Ruf as she swung her hand in front my face I snapped back into reality she started at me with a smile on her face, I looked away and placed with my braid with embarrassment. she looked smiled and said,

"Oh I see what is going on here You have fallen in love who is it it is is not my brother is it?" Looked at with horror and said

"Eww no way it is not him" . I said the very thought me with Tuffnut made me what to puke me insides out.

"Fishlegs" ? she said I shook my head

"Snotlout" ?.

"Oh gods no". . I said

"Then that leaves". .she stopped in mid sentence and smiled

"No way I'm so telling my brother this" . ! said Ruf I pulled out my Axe and said

"No I want to keep our love a secret besides I do not know how I feel about him yet ". I said sadly as I put my Axe She looked at me sympathetically and said

"I do not blame you Hiccup is a really great guy Astrid he could help you ".. she said supportively

"Really how I can' t really be falling for him my parents told me to stay away from him and I was perfectly fine with that and then I go and break my leg and my old crush on him resurfaces ".. I Snapped

"Whoa you never told me you liked him when we were younger that would explain a lot ".. said Ruf with a smile

I blushed and turned away and said "Whatever ..".

"Oh Come on Astrid do not be li"- .

"I can I trust you with the secret or not ".. ! I snapped as I grabbed her tuneke I she looked at me with fear and nodded." Good if you tell anyone I will kill you"! I stated as I dropped her gently to the ground and left to go and train in the woods.

I went over to the nearest tree and started to throw my Axe in anger

"I will always be there for you Astrid" .Hiccup 's voice echoed in my mind as I rushed at the tree and it my Axe at the tree repeatedly. As a memory entered my mind .It was January I was about five when Berk had snow striking over the island leaving blankets of fresh snow, and My parents thought I was old enough to play in the snow .

My parents said "Do not leave our sights play where we can see you,Astrid here put this on dear it is cold outside". .said my mother as she opened the door almost every kid was playing in the snow until they had frostbite on their fingers everyone except a little freckle faced boy with lake green eyes.

He watched the children playing with longing and curiosity as a child Hiccup was very self aware and full of life he desired to know how the world worked he often took weapons apart and tried to put them back together .One day, his father walked in on him doing so and in that moment gave Stoic the vast the idea of Hiccup working at the forge with Gobber.

So as I played in the snow for the first time and ran around Berk throwing snowballs, at my friends with a wide grin on my face with ecstasy and enjoyment. I saw a shadowy figure near the top peak of Berk where Stoick the vast lived feeling curious and in a investigative mood. I disobeyed order to say within sight and ran up the hill my little legs struggled to walk up the steep white hill . I gave it my best effort, but I was not strong to reach the top just as fall down the hill someone caught me his shadow was long and huge .I never actually meet the chief until that day his long red beard braided up green eyes that felt as if he were looking into my soul searching for a reason, why I be there. He stood so strong and tough I felt very small and valuable in mere presence he looked me in a puzzled manner he looked and said

"Well well how did kid your size mange the way up here man my boy could takes lessons from you but shouldn't you be with your parents."

I looked down at his large muscular figure with guilt and discomfort felt overwhelmed and completely without any explanations as why I would be up there. "I thought I saw someone".. I said sadly "Who" ? he asked

"Well this very small sir at least appeared to be from done there".. . "Oh that is Hiccup "..

" Hiccup". .I said awkwardly who names their child Hiccup? I thought judgmentally he must be really annoying to be called hiccup...

"Who is that" ? I asked

"That is Hiccup my son however I Am starting to wonder if he is with how weak he is ".. Said Stoick

"Even so I still want to see him I did not know you had a son I would to see his face ".. I stated

"Oh strong for such a little girl I see a lot of promise very well

you get 5 minutes no then that". . He said as he grabbed the kid that was hiding behind the building watching at play. I took a good look at him and blushed he kept staring at me as if he had found the holy grail we looked at each other and then looked away blushing .

she is so pretty he thought

he is so cute I thought

"Here I want you to have this flower I picked outside it can survive harsh conditions and withstand climate weather changes and it has extraordinary beauty". . said Hiccup

I giggled and said "You talk funny " ..

He looked me with embarrassment and said" Well what s up with your hair most vikings on berk have brown or red hair you have blond hair".

"And what is wrong with my hair don t you like it" ? I said shyly as I played with my braid while looking at him he turned away from me and said

"Yeah you're really pretty".

"Thank you". . I said as I gave him a quick peck on the cheek and then threw a snowball at his face" Ow"!he said with a smile as he threw a snowball back at me,suddenly we started having a snowball fight. He laughed as he threw snowballs and said "That is for saying i sound funny and this for everything else"! . he stated as he quickly grabbed me and pulled the flower from his pocket and placed it in my hair.

Stoic watched the scene take place with pride he was overjoyed he had hoped Hiccup would find a girl that did not mind his difference with his tribe. But he did expect him to find one so soon his son maybe not be a blood thirsty Viking but he tell he had a way with the ladies.

"Astrid "!. called my parents .I gasped and looked them with fear I ran behind Hiccup hiding my face from my parents.

he looked at me concern and said "Don t worry I won't let them hurt you before go what is your name". ? asked

Astrid Hofferson . I said cutely

"Mine is Hiccup Haddock the third". .He said with a smile

"I know you're the chief's son you are a nice guy Hiccup ,never believe what they tell you I hear the village talking about you in such a bad light . Someday they will how great you can be Hiccup ,you are smart and brave fight to get the villages respect do not let them get you ,down use your intelligence to help others ,and show you are worth something. i'll be waiting for you ." I stated as ran to my parents they looked at me with disappointment and shame.

"Astrid we told you have near at all times a dragon in any moment we need to make sure you are safe"! .

"But I was hang out with the chief's son he is funny". . I stated happily

"Did you say the chief's son ".. Said Mother

"Yeah why". ? I asked

"You never that boy again he is a screw up and a embarrassment to Berk and his family name if I ever catch you with that boy again we are moving do you understand .".

I looked trying to hide tears because Vikings do not cry they do not show emotions they kill dragons and are strong and tough they never show weakness and they never back down.

Someday I will see that boy again I thought stubbornly as I was dragged in the hut and given a lecture again my emotional display in the snow.

"I'm sorry son but you can see that girl again her parents forbid it but I could tell you really liked that girl so I will go talk to her parents"..said Stoick with anger how they treat son like that he thought as he looked at the letter he smacked it with hammer

"Dad do not not get out of control we just a a new table besides it is no big deal I get treated like that all the time". . he said sadly

"Sorry son I just what is best for you go to sleep I have idea on what do I realize I'm not the best father and I want to change that for you ".. he as said as closed the door

Gobber came fast as he could when he heard about the mess with the Hofferson's daughter and asked,

"What do you plan to do "?.

"Make them agree to a arranged marriage with their daughter and my son or be sentenced to exile . said Stoick

Don't ya think that is a little extreme . he said

"Well what other options are there" .? said Stoic

"Have them talk to the boy let Hiccup and talk to Astrid s parents see if they change their mind "..

"Now". .?

"No Thirteen that is a good age to negotiate and weigh their options so they can get ahead in life plus he will not wet his pants while talking to them now let him mature a little". . said Gobber

"Alright,Alright under conditions you take care of the boy I have other businesses to attend to as the chief I place him under your care until he comes a true viking until such time you are in charge of raising take care Gobber I know with you raising him he will he turn out great. .".

"Wow I am and slightly scared Stoic I think fatherhood has made you soft " .. said Gobber

Stoic laughed Get out of here go he such a kidder". he said to himself as he closed the door and walked up the stairs into Hiccup's room and then Woke him he sighed and turned towards Hiccup and said Pack your things .

"Why Daddy you don't love me anymore Please do not send me away I'm scared " .. said Hiccup he said as he hugged his father's leg since he too to give him a complete hug. Stoic picked Hiccup up he could do it properly as he did Hiccup started to sob and grabbed onto him and said,

"Please do not let me go I do not want to leave you"! .

"Do not cry Hiccup I will be alright I'm still gonna be your dad it is just with your mother out of the picture I need a little help raising you ,I can not raise you and rule this tribe at the same time that is why you are going with Gobber okay son " .-

He was cut off by the door opening and Gobber standing there saying " Hiccup time to go remember to pack your unties and any other stuff ".He silently nodded and grabbed his things and headed out with Gobber and asked

"So where Am I going to stay" .?

"At the forge I got a room in the back for you I hope you enjoy the room". .. He said as he turned on the lights to the forge and guided Hiccup towards the empty room and said , "Here we are you should be safe here".

"Oh I got you something". . he said as he handed Hiccup a book with empty pages a ink pencil he looked at with confusion. It is a sketchbook you draw in it I figured you could use it for your inventions .

Hiccup looked and said "Thank you Gobber this the first gift I have ever gotten " ..

"You mean ever .". he asked Hiccup nodded

Really wow the boy is so neglected stoic might be a great ruler but he is a terrible father thought Gobber

"Okay let me know when you runs out pages and I will get you another one I Am very good with emotional support I got you another book but it is not drawing it is for your emotions it is a dairy " ..

"Ummm Daddy told me that diaries are for girls and people who are too cowardly to tell people how they feel" . said Hiccup

"Well your is Daddy is wrong I have one". . he said as he held it up .

"And you want to know a secret"? he said as bent towards Hiccup's ear and said

"Your father has one too but does not use it many more because it

contains love letters from your mother inside of it and he can't take the pain so he hides the gifts and tokens from your mother under the bed to try to move on Stoick may act tough and strong but inside he is in pain "...

And that was the day Hiccup's life had changed I remember when my leg was broken and we were telling stories of our childhood that is when he told me about Stoick. And how Gobber had come to raise the chief's son the only reason Hiccup was back in the house was because of my leg. After that he went back to the forge as if nothing happened. So here I was pounding furiously at the tree with my Axe, How dare Ruffnut call me out.

I do not like him I hate him ...Don't I the only reason I was nice to him was because of my leg. I convinced myself

Suddenly I heard something it sounded like lightning getting a little bit curious I ran over towards the source of the noise and found a kid around my age, with black hair and green eyes with a dragon scale vest and black tunic, the sleeves cut off revealing his shoulders with dragon scale pants and a thief style utility belt with leather boots and a unknown dragon tattooed on his shoulders. I looked at him and blushed he smiled and said,

"I'm new to the area and I was wondering if you could show me around"? . he asked

"Yeah I would like that". . I said affectionately He looked at me with discomfort and smiled

"So um what dragon is that"? I asked as I pointed to his tattoo he smiled and said,

"It is a night fury".

I looked at him and gasped and said "You have seen a Night fury?"

"Yeah they do not hide as much as they do her". . he said

"That is really amazing that Night fury's trust your tribe". . I stated

"It really is no big deal really Night fury's do not like conflict they prefer humans and dragons to live in peace.". .

"Are there any women in your tribe"? I asked

"No we are a tribe of men we used to have women but they flew away". I started at him in shock.

"I mean ran away".

I laughed and said "You are such a mystery".

"I am a mystery you should see yourself you do not care about destroying dragons yet you are not so sure that you want to follow the crowd".

"Who told you that". . I asked irritatingly Damn Ruffnut and her

gossipy personality ..

"No one I can see it on her face plus I have been traveling a lot
"..

"So does your tribe kill dragons too". ?

"No ..".

"What why ".?

"Because where I come from killing dragons is murder"..

"But they attack our food and steal our resources we have no choice
they are dangerous beasts that do not deserve to live ."! I
argued

He glared at her and said "You dragon killers are all the same
Stubborn , reckless and selfish killing is killing two wrongs don't
make a right there is no honor in killing no matter what you are
"..

"Fine defend those beasts at first you were cute but crazy but now
realize you are just a joke what man are to defend those things ".. I
said

Suddenly we heard a thudding sound as if someone was heading this way
but tripped and fell and then the sound of running came shortly
afterwards. I pulled out my Axe and stood in defensive position the
boy pulled out a sword with black dragon scaled handle his eyes
suddenly went from claim green to fierce emerald with piercing
pupils. I started him in wonder he is so abnormal

"Wow don t kill me okay I heard talking to someone and did not
recognize the voice so I just wanted to see if you are alright
"..said Hiccup as he removed a leaf that was in his hair and threw
down to the ground and looked at me sheepishly.

I have a bad feeling about this guy something does not feel right...
Hiccup thought as he looked up and down at the boy with concern and
rage.

"Who the hell are you and why are you with Astrid "!.

"I'm sorry I did not mean to steal your girlfriend from you
..".

Hiccup blushed.

"She is not my girlfriend .."!.

"But you want her to be ..

"Do not ..

"Do to ..

"You think you are gonna gain the village s respect and become a true
viking look at you I bet you could not even pick up a rock let alone
a weapon .You are by far the worst Viking in the history of Berk if

you continue well this ...Your father will never accept you and you know what if you think Astrid will ever love you you are wrong ".The boy said

"Astrid will never love you". ...He heard echoing in his mind

"Astrid will never love you".

"you are pathetic "...

"Grrr ". Hiccup growled and said "I had enough of you "... said Hiccup as he punched the boy grabbed his hand and twisted it Hiccup wailed in pain and looked at him in anger

"Hiccup no stop you are better than this you can not let him get to you". . I said As I jumped in between the boy and Hiccup.

"Hiccup go before you show him around you need to cool down". . I stated I glared at the newcomer and said

"Just who do you think you are insulting the chief's son .!"

"Whoa just a minute he is the chief's son he is the kid I came here for". . He said with excitement

"Why would be looking for Hiccup". ?

"Because it has long been foretold that a kid with no partial talent or place in the society of Berk will one day bring peace between dragons and Humans alike .".

"You think Hiccup's the one .".

"I don't know you tell me". . said the boy as he held up a template with a drawing of a skinny freckled faced boy riding on a dragon I had never seen before.

"Really Hiccup are you sure that your ancestors weren't crazy"..

"I Am sure my people have foretold about the peace between Humans since before you were born it is said that his wife is supposed to have a fiery personality kind yet stubborn strong yet gentle they say her eyes are a fierce and strong as a ocean s tide in a stormy night. .".

"They are talking about me -wait you said the peace between humans and your kind your dragon". . I said in shock

"Finally figure it out .".

"How did you did you know all that stuff about me I do not even tell my closest friends about my doubts on the treatment of dragons .But you go inside my head as if it was nothing, and how did you turn into a human this and why were fun of Hiccup if you know he was the one you were looking for "... I yelled

"Actually I did not know all the tablet said was a person with no partial talent or place in the culture did not say anything about it being the chief's son .". Said the boy he said with embarrassment

"I want to see it " ..

"See what"? .

"What really look like". .

"Okay it is your funeral if someone catches you with a dragon you are toast .".

"Just do it " ..

"Fine". he said as he bit his thumb until it started to bleed and then stroke it down his tattoo the boy went from a human to a tall magnificent dragon with black scales that shimmered in the sunlight and fierce green eyes he glared at her as if saying if you tell anyone i will kill you , then roared in her face and flew away.

He did not have teeth uh Toothless... she thought as she walked away when she went out of the woods Hiccup was standing there impatiently and then looked at her with confusion and said

"Where did that kid go I thought you said give him a tour".

"He went home " ..

"Well I just wasted 20 minutes of my life goodbye " ..

"Astrid see you tomorrow ".he said as gave me a charming smile and walked away.

"Bye .". He is so cute wait what why do I feel so odd when I'm around him oh well i figure it tomorrow in the meantime I want to get back to training

end of chapter 3

6. Tension

Keeping our love a secret Chapter 4 : Tension

Pre -Movie AU

It has been weeks since the Night fury visited the village disguised as a human, it still boggles my mind that he could do that.

I did not know his name. So, whenever people asked what his name was I just called him Toothless it seemed fitting enough considering when he opened his mouth he had no teeth. When he left, Hiccup and I got in a fight.

I was not even sure, why we were fighting..Hiccup seemed off. I tired to ask him what was wrong but he would not listen. I think he was jealous but, I did not bother to ask knowing Hiccup would deny it saying something like " You are not mine to begin with, so why would it matter, you can talk to guys if want Astrid".

we had not spoken to each other for three weeks and although I rather not admit it because the very thought made me want to puke. But, I

missed him, every time I would practice my axe might thoughts would drift to him at random moments which would make me miss the tree or swallow the tears doing my throat knowing how badly I treated him.

Next week is dragon training I should be excited but I could not help but hear Toothless's voice echo in my head ...

"You dragon killers are all the same Stubborn , reckless and selfish killing is killing two wrongs don't make a right there is no honor in killing no matter what you are .!"_

Was he right? were all Dragon killers selfish we were so absorbed in trying to keep ourselves alive we never considered how the dragons felt. Can all dragons turn human or just a Night fury?_ I pondered the possibility for a moment.

Their tribe knew nothing about the Night fury I desperately wanted to tell Stoick about my encounter with Toothless but knew that would be breaking my promise with Hiccup.

I swore to him that anything that happened that day would be discarded and renewed when the opportunity presented itself . As a young lady you would think I would be great at holding my tongue. But, I'm not.

I was having a difficult time not telling everyone my discovery, I needed to sort out my priorities my friendship with Hiccup or the safety of this village . I grabbed my Axe and left my house with regret.

I am sorry Hiccup someday you are going to thank me ..._I thought as I tried not to think about Hiccup knowing that if I thought about the promise I could end up having second thoughts.

I hiked up the highest hut in the village.

The Haddocks.

I can only hope Hiccup is at the forge .It would be painful seeing a betrayed and hardened expression on his face . Especially since I had never seen him angry before what was he like when he was mad? Did he scream did he break things? Or does he just storm out of the house and go draw?

Why am I thinking about Hiccup again at a time like this ?_ I thought with frustration and confusion. Why did he find a way in my head, why did my heartbeat fast at the mere thought of his eyes?

I have to stay focused I have to remember why I came here..._ I thought as I carried my heavy Axe up the hill sweat dripping from my face. It was unusually hot in Berk today, with a nice cool breeze we were expected to get a big rain storm this weekend so I will try to avoid training just in case.

When I finally made it up the steep hill I knocked on the door three times in a rhythmic drum beat and patiently waited and waited. When ten minutes passed I grew tired of waiting .

Then I remembered that Stoick went on another mission towards the

nest and that there was nobody home in all my excitement with Hiccup I had forgotten about it.

Just when I was about turn to go back someone answered the door but it was not Hiccup or Stiock it was Toothless in his human form again .

His hair was still in a pulled back style like Hiccup's except his was a little messier than Hiccup's . His eyes were a claim forest green and wore a black long sleeve shirt with Night fury skin vest and a black skinned sword which emits the Night fury beams when he was in human form, He wore black pants with a thief styled belt and black skinned boots.

"Toothless why did you answer the door".? .I asked

"Toothless". ? He questioned with amusement the corner of his mouth twitching trying to hold back a awkward smile as he crossed his arms over his chest.

"It is a nickname because you don't have any teeth in your dragon form". . I said awkwardly

"A Night fury has retractable teeth Astrid but I like Toothless better than Night fury , Night fury sounds like a name of a cereal killer". he said

"You know you did not answer my question". I snapped

"I am hiding". . He said simply with a hint of fear

"From what"? .

"From her". . He said

"Who" .? I asked

"My Wife". . said Toothless

"I thought you said there were no female Night furies". . I said

"Their aren't All Night furies are males and the Day furies are the females". . said Toothless

"What did you do to her"? .

"Nothing it is just we decided to take different paths after she said we had hatching's " ..

"Isn't that a good thing". . I asked

"You do not understand dragon eggs explode and with normal dragons just one can destroy a house just think of what a Night fury egg can do to a village " ..

I looked at him with horror

"Exactly we have not seen each other for 4 years that was our agreement I am afraid what if they do not like me what if I turn out

to be a bad father I am not ready for this "...

"Well you can't avoid her forever can you" . I said

"No "...

What does she look like I asked

Toothless when over to the window scanning the village and then pointed her out I stared at the direction he was pointing and stared at the women in shock she was beautiful why would he be hiding from someone so fair I did not want to admit it but I was jealous of her beauty.

A woman with blond hair and grey blue eyes they were so light they were almost white ,she wore an outfit similar to Toothless except she had a sleeveless turtleneck made out of white dragon skin with a heart locket around her neck with the yin symbol and a white shirt and white fur boots. She was beautiful but she had this sudden expression on her face like she lost something important a single tear was rolling down her left cheek.

"Night I finally found you I have terrible news". . she said she choked back a few tears as she looked up at Toothless. You could tell this was hard for her but she was very strong considering what happened to her I could not blame her.

"What do mean"? . he said with concern rushing to her side

"They did not make it it was too harsh a winter they all died". . she said

Toothless turned away from her and shook his head. This was not supposed to happen he thought

"I wish I could erase the memory from my mind I know it has only been 2 years and our agreement was four but I was tired of bearing this terrible burden alone I needed someone to talk to I missed you". . she said

"I miss you too". .He said as he pulled her into a hug as she cried on his shoulder he rubbed her back trying to comfort her rocking her back and forth.

"Shh it is okay Day I am here". he said to her.

I looked at them with a sad smile.

Feeling like the third wheel I decided to head outside again and look for Hiccup, I was tired of the award tension between us ever since the fight we had every excuse in the book to not see each other ,and after seeing Toothless and his wife make up it made me think of him.

I ran towards the forge and when I got there Hiccup was busy working he paused and looked up with horror and said "Oh its you what do you want". ?

Ouch I thought bitterly

Well, it was was the day after our encounter he was still angry about what Toothless said about him not having a chance with me and he was wasting his time trying to get respect from his father that he started to act differently.

At first I thought he was just blowing off steam and would be fine after I leave him alone a few minutes, but every time I got near him he looked at me with rage and sometime else, I could not identify their were a mixed emotions filled in those lake orbs of his.

I tried to help him but every time asked him what was bothering him. He said he was "fine" or to "drop it". I decided it was lost cause to try to get him to talk so I let be.

And then things went back to the way they were before he tried to kill himself in the forest we hardly spoke or got near each other. At first I was relieved that I did not have to deal with him and finally be able to train in peace.

But as the days turned into weeks, I began to feel like part of me was missing, I tried to do what usually cheered me up. Hang out with Ruff, Train, lay down on the grass and stare at the clouds. But hanging out with Ruff only made me think about what she said weeks ago. Training in the woods only made me think of the day I gave him his coat.

Before the very thought of him would have made me vomit or laugh and talk about how pathetic a viking he was. But now I can not breathe, blood rushes to my cheeks and my heart beats fast and got odd feelings in the pit of my stomach.

When I asked my mom about she just smiled and said "You will understand when you are ready Astrid just do not make him wait long do not be afraid of your feelings"...

I did not understand why Hiccup was acting odd. Now I know. I realized why my thoughts kept drifting to him..because I liked Hiccup. Oh Gods, I liked Hiccup how was I going to tell him? Did he even still like me?

He was frustrated because he likes a girl that might not like him back but what he does not know is that I fell for him and I miss him. I want my Hiccup back I had to tell him that I liked him back even if he did not like me back.

I clenched my fists and lifted my lowered head up to reveal tears. He looked at me in shock with a look that seemed to say "What is wrong with her?"... He was shocked

He had never seen me cry ever. Hiccup looked at me with shock, he hung up his apron and slowly started to make his way outside, the guilt on his face becoming more predominate he came closer and closer.

I must hurt her really badly I did not think Astrid cared about me that much I thought, she was only hanging out with me because of our deal I did not think she would actually miss me... Thought Hiccup sadly as he ran over to me completely dropping everything just to make sure I was alright.

That only made me cry more. He looked at me and my shoulders hesitantly and pat my shoulders awkwardly and said "Ummm there ..there.. It is okay don t cry ...Astrid".

He felt uncomfortable he had no idea how to comfort me, to him I was Astrid the toughest Viking in Berk the strong one and he was the weak fish bone who screws up .

But He was wrong .He is not the screw up I am.

I could have defied my parents and hung out with Hiccup anyway back then instead I hit him called him names and turned the village against him I am a terrible person I do not deserve Hiccup. I thought as I cried

"I'm sorry Astrid I did not mean to hurt you. I was just frustrated I was afraid that what the guy said back in the forest was right. I avoided you I shouldn't have. It was wrong I was a idiot". ".. said Hiccup

"No Hiccup you are not the idiot I am when you confessed in the woods I should have given you a straight answer. Instead of giving you the silent treatment, I did not know how to respond but now I do."..said I said as I punched him in the gut

He clenched his stomach and said "Ah"!

Before He could reply back I said "That is for Avoiding me and this is for every time else". I stated as I gave him a peck on the cheek.

He smiled and said "What was that for".?

"Hiccup I love you, I know it seems sudden but, I have had a crush on you for a while now even before we even started hanging out, I was just too afraid to let you know in fear of what the other villagers would think.. in fear of what you would think". I said confidently

"Oh you love me okay I'm going to go back to wo- Wait A minute what did you just say". . said Hiccup said in shock

"I love you". . I repeated this time more tenderly a bit of affection seeping into my voice as I walked closer to him until I was inches away from his face, I took his cheeks into my hands.

"Astrid I ".- He did not get to finish because I attacked him with my kiss, this time on the lips he tasted like fish and mint it felt right kissing him. I felt so safe in his arms. He was so extraordinary and some day the rest of Berk will know it too.

I broke off and laid my head on his chest and stood there giving him a hug in front of the forge little did I know villagers started to gather around us to see the source of the noise and found Hiccup and I hugging . They looked at us with shock and horror.

I looked around and pulled out my Axe and said "What is wrong with you people we are not sheep stop staring at us Hiccup and I are in love do you got a problem with that"?.. Toothless was watching inside Hiccup s house through the window his wife Day in his arms he knew

what was coming next.

I really should go and defend my best friend but I can not risk blowing my cover...He thought with shame

"Astrid you are such a extraordinary viking why waste your time with him". !

"Yeah he is a screw up". !

"He is not even a viking he is a appearance". .

"He is a joke". !

"Stiock should make him leave all he does is cause trouble". !

With every insult that was made from a villager, Toothless's rage grew more and more. Before he thought the kid was a nuisance. For years He had questioned the prophecy told and assumed it was impossible. That a village screw up could overcome so much, But he could see now Hiccup is a lot stronger than people think he was.

He willing to go outside and listen to a village that resented him and talked behind his back over little mistakes accidents these people were pathetic.

Berk does not deserve Hiccup. He has such a kind heart other people would prefer to be cooked up inside if they had to deal with that stress not Hiccup. When He first met him in the woods he looked at his memories.

Just using eye furies can see into people's memories. He saw Hiccup laugh off the insults and hated, but when people were not looking he held a saddened expression. And he could not talk to anyone about it because Vikings thought emotions were a weakness and unpractical. So, he would write in his journal and then cry himself to sleep just wishing the days to end.

"Stop it all of you". ! Everyone turned around and found Toothless looking at them with anger he ran over towards the immense crowd and said,

"Just because you guys have found your talent does not you should hurt people who have not found it . Yet. Hiccup is better than you all because unlike you he cares about others before himself, he tries to get acknowledged from a village that hates his guts,For making mistakes. Yeah, we can all choose to ignore our pasts but I Am sure that you all were like Hiccup you guys are right he is not a viking he is better than a viking he is a human all of you are insensitive monsters.".

"Who are you ".!

"How could you stand up for him". !

"He is a disaster". !

"I said Stop!" Toothless snapped suddenly a blue beam from his mouth they ducked and then looked at Toothless he realized what happened and clasped his mouth and looked back and forth around the

Village.

Hiccup looked at him in shock suddenly realizing that Toothless and the dragon he shot down were one in the same. All these three weeks that he had been training the dragon he had also been with this man. Hiccup looked down at the new fin now transformed into a metal leg.

_No way that kid ... He was the Night fury but how? _Hiccup thought he never knew dragons could transform into humans. How many dragons had he passed on Berk without realizing it through these years? But, now that he thought about it he did remember seeing a man that had eyes like a Monstrous Nightmare when he was small he thought that it was a trick of the light.

"What is he "?

"He is some sort of freak "!. .

"What should we do "!. .

"Lets kill him"! .

"Yeah". . Everyone roared

They were about to charge at him but Hiccup jumped in front of them they froze. Hiccup glanced back at Toothless trying to push him to safety. But, he would not budge. Toothless did not want to leave Hiccup to deal with this alone and neither did I. Toothless growled at the villagers trying to resist the urge to turn into his dragon form and destroying them all with one shot.

" Toothless you got to get out of here Bud!" Hiccup shouted with desperation he glanced back at me but, I was too focused on my anger at the villagers to say anything. I tried to resist the urge to run through all these people with my axe.

"Kid get out of the way".

"Go back inside where you belong". !

"Aw the freak and the screw up sticking up for each other".

.

"Hiccup what are doing move, This isn't your fight you have to get out of the way"! I said, I did not care much for Toothless right now, all that mattered was Hiccup. I might not know all the details of what happened between them. All I knew was he had to be safe.

"No I will not leave him!" Hiccup yelled out taking me and everyone else in the village by surprise his voice so strong and confident I had to resist the urge to swoon, I had never seen Hiccup look so serious and it made me want to kiss him but I knew it was not the right time.

"Astrid, Toothless is my best friend I will do anything to make sure the tribe does not hurt him, but I can not do it alone. Please Astrid".

I nodded and said, " Okay, if he really means that much to you I will

help you in anyway I can".

Hiccup looked over at Toothless and said, "Toothless What are you still doing here, I thought I told you to get out of here Bud its not safe don't worry we can handle them"!

" No, I won't leave you Hiccup and neither will Astrid, you are not alone anymore you have people that care about you now so deal with it ". Toothless said with determination not an ounce of regret or fear in his voice.

The idea of killing these cruel people suddenly became more appealing then killing dragons. Even though I was taught to kill them, to think they were monsters I knew that it was not true at least not anymore these were the real monsters.

_I should kill them on sight __.I thought remembering what my father taught me about the book of dragons before he went missing forcing my uncle Finn to become my father figure before he got attacked by the Flightmare.

I stood bravely in front of Toothless and Hiccup raised my axe protectively guarding the boy I loved and his best friend. The villagers lowered their weapons with shock, a few of them looked at me with pity as if mourning a dead person after they had died.

But, I did not care I was determined to stand by Hiccup, to correct my mistakes. It was about time somebody showed Hiccup how much they cared. I felt bad knowing that I held back my feelings for him for this long now it was my chance to make it right. To start over and I was going to take it.

" Move girl"! A big bleary man said as he held on to his mace. I shook my head biting my lip to hide my fear. I took my axe jumped up and slashed his cheek.

He took his hand and wiped the blood from his face with surprise as if he had never seen blood but then he growled and kicked me down on the floor and held me by the throat.

"Astrid"! Hiccup cried out from the distance he took a few steps in and then took a few steps back pacing back and forth unsure whether he should stand there and watch or call for help.

He cackled and then took his mace as slowly glided it down my face, I whimpered a bit as blood starting falling from my face. He leaned towards me, the man was young about a few years older than me. With grotesque hands and crooked teeth, he leaned in to smell my hair and I had to resist the urge to gag as I tried to fight my way out of his hold.

" Your so pretty, its a shame you decided to be with useless, I could show you how a real man loves a woman".. he said flirtatiously making me shiver with disgust. The thought of any man other than Hiccup touching me made me sick.

He was running his fingers down my braid I tried to fight it, tried to turn my head but he was too strong. Tears falling down my face, I looked at Hiccup wishing he would run while he still had the chance.

"Don't worry about me just go! " I managed to croak out, my voice raspy and breathless as he continued to tighten his grip.

Suddenly like a mad man on a mission Hiccup goes to the forge grabs the lightest sword he could find and then stabs the ugly giant in his foot, he gasps with agony and alarm pulling away forcing him to drop me on the ground.

Hiccup quickly rushed over towards me while the man was distracted with his foot then offers his hand out to me. I looked at him with shock and wonder. Seeing Hiccup in a new light, he was a lot smarter than most people gave him credit for, it was foolish and reckless but it was also clever. I could not help but admire Hiccup for a moment.

" Are you alright Astrid, I was so worried!" Hiccup said as he grabbed me and hugged me so tightly I was afraid I was going to burst. I smiled and hugged him back, Hiccup laughed and spun me around in his arms displaying strength I did not even know he had.

Suddenly the man came back trying to grab Hiccup and I with his sweaty gross hands but I back flipped out of the way picked up a the biggest rock I could find and slammed him on the head with it. He fell down on the ground with a loud thud rocking the earth beneath us for a moment or two.

The ugly giant might have been down for the count but the other villagers came back in full force carrying spears, swords, arrows, boas, and maces. They started attacking Hiccup, Toothless and I but we were ready.

Hiccup tried to disarm as many as he could but his form was all over the place and any person he managed to defeat was out of dumb luck then actual skill, I was just glad he had something to fight with as I fought through the villagers I leaned back to back with Hiccup.

" How are you holding up"? I asked with amusement as I saw him struggling to hold the sword in his right hand, his body trembling and his eyes showing the terror in his face, he gasped with surprise when he saw we were surrounded.

Hiccup shrugged and said, " I would feel better if we were not being attacked by a angry mob wanting to kill my best friend. Other than I think I'm fine could not be better really this the most fun I had in years". he said dryly trying to be smooth but his voice made it hard for me to take it seriously so I laughed a bit at his response.

"Here let me teach you real quick how to really fight"! I said cheekily as i rushed through the mob going through anyone that tried to attack, I flipped dodged and rolled through the crowd the smile never leaving my face.

When I looked back at Hiccup he was in a daze his body leaning against the sword as he looked at me with a look of affection and amazement. On his face. I blushed my heart fluttering at the look on his face he looked at me like I was most amazing thing he had ever laid eyes on.

Suddenly the villagers started heading towards Toothless ignoring us completely luckily Toothless took out his sword and spun it around like a fan plasma blasts coming out of the blade. Hiccup and I looked on with amazement.

Toothless looked at the rest the villagers daring them to make a move, the villagers all looked down at the other villagers that tried to challenge Toothless and then ran away from the scene not wanting to meet the same fate.

Hiccup and I stood in the aftermath a big black patch of dead smoking grass where the plasma blasts hit laid in the center of the village. The rest of the on lookers gasped with shock whispering about the battle with amazement and wonder why Hiccup and I looked at each other before blushing and looking away.

"You stood up for me after what I said to you when we first met". . said Toothless

"Dude it is okay you were right about everything I was just afraid to admit it". . said Hiccup

"No, I was wrong Hiccup are are a incredible person you deserve to know the truth". . said Toothless

He bit on his finger until he drew blood and then placed the blood across his tattoos on his shoulders. The boy was gone instead stood a magnificent dragon with shimmering black scales and piercing green eyes he let out a mighty roar growling at the villagers as he turned towards Hiccup and gestured to his back.

Hiccup smirked and said, " I figured it out after you send those Plasma blasts with your sword, but thank you for showing me Bud". Hiccup said as hugged Toothless around his neck. Toothless closed his eyes and then slowly opened them and then licked Hiccup lightly on the face and then repeated his offer to Hiccup by gesturing to his back.

Hiccup looked at his best friend with amazement and said, " You really want me to fly on your back you really trust me that much"?

Toothless grumbled with impatience but gave Hiccup a small nod, he looked at me and then gave me the same gesture at his back as if saying "You coming too"?

"Night fury get down"! A random viking shouted and ran away.

Hiccup smiled and said "You got it Bud". .

He gave Hiccup a toothless smile as he hopped on Hiccup held out his hand for me to take as if asking me to dance, I blushed and then gave Hiccup a small smile and climbed on top of Toothless. I behind Hiccup wrapping my arms around his waist for safety.

Stoick had finally came back from another mission to find the dragons nest .

It did not go so well. Another ship had gotten a hole in the scales

they barely made it home. Stoick noticed something was off about Berk today and decided to head downtown to investigate and what he saw would shock him forever, his son was on a back of the dragon. It was not hurting him it was not killing him it was protecting him .From angry villagers with killing weapons with me riding on the back glaring at the villagers.

"Hiccup what is going on". .? Asked Stiock with anger but underneath all that anger he almost seemed scared and hurt.I did not want to pick a fight with Stiock I did not want to run away from the village but it seemed to be our only option if we stay here we could be executed for treason.

"Dad". . Said Hiccup with shock

"What are you doing on that dragon dragons are dangerous monsters they killed hundreds of us .!". He snapped

"And we killed thousands of them, two wrongs don t make a right killing is Killing no matter what you are they raid us because they have no choice". . said I snapped back holding Hiccup tightly around my hands to keep me claim.

"Son, it is your decision pick a side the village or the dragons ".. said Stoick

"The dragons". He said with out hesitation . Everyone gasped at his choice His father glared at him but said nothing.

"I have been hanging out with this guy for weeks now his name is Toothless and he is a Night fury . I will admit it when I first met him I hated him .

"But I have grown to like him as a friend. He helped train me with weapons and I trained him to accept humans when I saw him in the woods. He looked as frighten as I was he tried to hid it but I could see Toothless was afraid of me weren't you bud"?.Asked Hiccup

Toothless nodded

"Doesn't matter I am ordering you to get off that dragon or we will open fire". said Stiock as if Hiccup were a child who did not understand right from wrong, the mere thought of Hiccup not being able to express himself made me angry at the Chief Hiccup should be able to be free to make his own choices.

"But Stiock what about Hiccup he's your son ".. said Gobber with desperation and fear for his appearance he knew how stubborn and reckless his best friend could be when he was in one of his moods. Gobber thought that Hiccup befriend a dragon was cool and it could open new doors to the war ending but Gobber knew that he and Stiock saw things differently.

"I have no son, take aim". . said Stiock bitterly turning away from Hiccup not wanting to see the weapons hit the only thing he had left to remember Valka by. He did not want to do this, but he had no choice Dragons were vicious beasts. Right?

Stiock felt like he was doing the right thing or so he convinced

himself. If it was so right then why did he feel so wrong?

Toothless blasted off into the sky as fast as he could, trying to fly away from Berk before they had the chance to fire. Toothless did flips and spins trying to avoid the weapons but in broad daylight his chances of being seen have increased so has the village's accuracy at hitting a night fury.

We had hammers spears all sorts of Weapons throw at us. Toothless tried his best but one of the robes caught him and it one his fins he dropped down from the sky and descended near raven point .

Leaving Hiccup and I Skydiving our deaths I was the one landing towards the ground and the village but then Hiccup flipped me around holding me in his arms protectively willing to take the full brunt of the fall.

All I could do was hold Hiccup's hands and with mine as we looked into each others eyes and said, "I love you". .

To be continued...

End of Chapter 4

7. The Darkness inside

Keeping our love a secret Chapter 5 : The Darkness inside

HTTYD Fanfic

Pre Movie - AU

Last time on Keeping our love a secret ...

You dragon killers are the same Stubborn reckless and Selfish killing is killing two wrongs do not make a right killing is wrong no matter what you are .

_It is your choice Hiccup the village or the dragon_s .

The Dragons .

It your Decision Gobber pick a side .

I have Picked a Side Hiccup one that does not end in bloodshed .-

I love you . They both shouted as they fell from the sky .

The Village watched as Hiccup and I fell from the sky Stiock looked at it with horror ordering someone to try to get us down. Gobber shook his head and said " It is no use we do not have a piece of Weaponry that can reach that far". .

"We got to do something" . ! Stiock roared as he watched them he was still angry at Hiccup for siding with those devils but he did not want him to die when he caught Hiccup he was going to banish him from Berk. So he could do whatever he wanted to not send him to a death sentence. Perhaps he did not think things through when he ordered

them to fire at Toothless in mid flight. But since when have vikings been big on thinking.

As we descended closer to the ground I buried my head in Hiccup's chest and braced for impact he was shielding me even in death he was still trying to put others before himself. I honestly did not know how I ever managed to live without him by my side. We hit the ground and I heard a cracking sound I opened my eyes to find that we landed on the haystack it was not intentional. If they fired farther to left when they shot Toothless out of the sky then we would be splattered all over the street by now. "Hiccup". . I called out with delight as I played with his hair and stroked his face playfully. I expected him to kiss me on the lips passionately and greet me with his charming smile was only met with silence. "Come on wake up Hiccup you are really starting to annoy me Wake up". ! I said with anger as I slapped him across the face he still did not respond I put my head against his chest and listened to his heartbeat it was steady yet he was not waking up.
>I cried and said,<p>

"Hiccup please do not do this to me not now". . I heard a coughing sound and a familiar groan I turned my head with a relief he was awake. I hugged him but he pushed me away and looked at me with confusion. Where am I and Who are you ?

I looked at him in shock

Meanwhile at Raven's point

Toothless shape shifted to his human form and groaned He was still tied with the robes so he could not move he heard footsteps and began to worry what if they realize who I am and try to kill me again. He shut his eyes and thought Well at least I know he was the chosen one maybe he can do the prophecy without me..

"Night oh my god"! .Said Day as she rushed over to her husband and said Don't worry I can get you out of these bonds I thought you said you would be okay !

"But I am ".. Toothless said

She looked at him sternly and said "Look at you ,you think this is okay you are tied up"..

"At least I'm not in a cage". . He countered

"Yeah but I prefer being in a cage then being blown out of the sky". ! she shouted she realized that yelling would get her nowhere so she took a deep breath and said "Look I was worried I just got you back I do not want to loose you again". .

"I know you look cute when you get angry". . said Toothless teasingly

"Do you want me to punch you"? . she said

"Maybe ..".

She rolled her eyes and took out her knife and sliced the ropes and said " Let's go The chief wants to talk to you". .

"Hell no incase you haven't noticed he was the one that wanted to kill me" .!

"I know he still wants to but I got him to reach a compromise. Besides he says that you might want to know this it concerns Hiccup". .

"What about him". ? Toothless said with concern

"He had a hard hit to the head he does not remember anything". .

"Nothing"? . Toothless said sadly "Nothing". . said Day sadly as she put her arms over his shoulders and helped him walk.

Toothless looked at her with shock

"Don't worry Night I am sure he will get his memory back". .

"No That is not what I am afraid of before I was shot out the sky I branded Hiccup and Astrid". . said Toothless

Day looked at him in shock "You gave them the mark of the Night fury". .

"Yes now they have the reflexes and senses of a dragon as well as the speed and the strength, The ability to turn into a Day or Night is dangerous if you have amnesia because if you have no clue what you stood for before You will act the opposite until his memories come back the Hiccup we know is dead.". . Said Toothless

"I never even gotten a chance to met him what was he like ".. said Day

"Kinda award but kind loyal and considerate and very smart in my opinion being smart is better than being buff which is why he was probably destined to defeat the queen".. .

"He sounds like a good friend I'm sorry Toothless if only I was not being held back by Stoick s men I could have done something.". . Day said as she hugged her husband.

Meanwhile Stoick and I were near Hiccup s bedside he was being examined by the healer he shook his head and said "I can help with flesh wounds but a wound to the head is too much all I can suggest is to help jog his memory take him to places that will help Hiccup remember his past".. . He said as he looked at Astrid with regret

"Why did the gods do this to us to build us up and then break us apart it is not fair ".! I shouted

"Maybe they what to test you to make sure you really love Hiccup". .said Stiock

"I love him I would kill a thousand times over just to see his face he is the reason I get up in the morning". .I said sadly

Hiccup opened his eyes and said "You must have meant a lot to me

whoever I was I must have been important". .

"Your name is Hiccup Haddock the third you are the smallest viking in the village .You cause disasters everywhere you go but despite the village hating you .You are kind and loving towards the village you are smart and artistic and have a stubborn strong girlfriend who loves you". .I said

Hiccup rolled his eyes and said "Whatever you don't look like much do not come near me". .

I flinched the situation was too ironic I never thought I would live to see the day I was the one to beg him for his acceptance..

"But Hiccup I " ..

"I do not want to hear it my past must not have been so great if I do not remember it ". He snapped at me .The tone of his voice filled with mace.

"But it was - He scoffed at me and said "Oh please.".

"I admit you are beautiful but you are also annoying ,controlling ,and hard to be around, I do not know how I could stand being with you all these years you are nothing but a waste of time". !

I did not say anything .I could not say anything . I just watched as he walked away I lowered my head and cried Stiock looked at me with shock and said "Astrid you okay"? .

"I'm fine I just need some time alone". . I said in a crying tone As she remembered her times with Hiccup.

"I will always be there for you Astrid " ..

"I'm gonna hold you to it Fishbone". .

"Thanks " .. He said sarcastically

I laughed

Suddenly we looked into each others eyes and then start to lean in then bursted into the door

"Hey guys I came to give you- He stopped and looked at Hiccup and I with embarrassment oh am I interrupting something ?".

Hiccup gave annoyed look and said "Yes". .

"Gobber good to see you". . I said with bitterness and anger

Scene change

"The stars are so pretty " .. I said with a smile

"Not as pretty as you". .

I blushed and turned and way and then whacked him in the gut

"Ow". .

"That is for embarrassing me". .

"And then is for everything else ".. as I leaned in and kissed his cheek and then pulled back.

"Ah".. He sighed lovingly

I smiled and blushed

Scene change

"Astrid I love you". . he whispered

I looked at him in Shock "What did you say" .said

"Umm I said Do you want me to give you new bandages". .

"Yeah these are getting gross thanks Hiccup". . I said softly

"Your welcome "..

I could go on all day about all the times we had been together ,I can not count the times he had fallen on top of me and I accidently got lost in his eyes, even before the incident in the woods there was always a spark between us. The incident only fanned the flames turning it into a burning passion that will last forever at least for me... the Hiccup I know is gone. The award clumsy Viking was gone. The person that stood before me was a man a cold hearted one at that it made me feel guilty this was all my fault why couldn't I keep our secret about Toothless and the dragons and more importantly about us.

Stiock had always wanted a strong Viking like son instead what Hiccup was but now he felt the irony of this now he finally understood the saying be careful what you wish for. Sometimes you do not appreciate something unless its gone as he walked over towards the hill to meet Toothless he was remembering all times he could have been a better father towards his son.

It was about 2 years ago Hiccup had caused another disaster and had come up with another excuse for why he caused the damage.

"I'm sorry Dad I was ...distracted and I miscalculated the directory of the katabolt I should have been more careful and I know you probably will not forgive me.".

"You're damn right I wouldn't I'm tired of this son ,You are an embarrassment to me if you do not shape up and change your image, I Am afraid I might have to kick you out for your own good and Berk . Every choice you make has deadly consciences on me as the Chief of Berk, I have a reputation to keep and you are staining it with your idiotic displays for once in your life act like the rest of us instead of being the outlier of the pack . We are a tribe son it is our duty to protect our village as a team you can not just run off on your own and expect to succeed that is not how life works.".

Hiccup laughed and said "Don't you think are overrating a bit nobody got hurt ".. Even now as he looked back at the memory he could tell the laugh was fake now but back then I did not notice and I made this

worse instead of comforting him and telling him to be himself like a good father.

"I do not care that is not the point I'm trying to make why do I even bother you will never be the cold hearted tough Viking son I dreamed about regardless You are my son and I can't change that but that doesn't mean I have to accept it". .

Hiccup had his head down and said "I need some time alone ". . and ran away towards Raven' s point suddenly Stoick noticed he dropped a book that was in his hands before. As he opened it up it appeared to be his diary. Stoick rolled eyes and thought How childish ..but then as he got home he opened it up. He could not take it anymore ever since Hiccup was sent to live with Gobber Stoick hardly knew anything about his son and desperately wanted to know.

Stoick 's usually cold demeanor softened when he noticed that there were little tear marks on the pages that had faded in time but the evidence of his son s tears were still there.

He stayed home until he finished the book he had read his son's thoughts and feelings about everything cover to cover and now Stiock the man who would never be caught shedding a tear was breaking down. Into silent tears .As he thought Hiccup what have I done?

After his speech to Hiccup he did not see him for days He asked Gobber he did not see him He gasped and realized their was a storm last night and days before that a fierce blizzard had stormed in a Berk. Hiccup must have been stuck in a cave with no food or water on the verge of death by now.. That Made Stoick feel very scared he did not want his son to die.

He grabbed Astrid Snotlout Fishlegs and Ruffnut to search for Hiccup they were the only closest thing to friends Hiccup had and they all hate him too . They had searched high and low and just when they were about to give up they spotted a cove and their passed out covered in snow was Hiccup. He had severe case of frostbite and a high fever he shivered and winced in pain everyone looked at him sadly .Even Astrid sure he was a screw up and caused a lot of disasters but he did not deserve to die besides who is gonna keep Snotlout away from her.

"This is all my fault".

. Stoick said and now ever since that day if Hiccup caused a disaster he would ask Gobber to put him inside where he would be safe.

And now he had hit his head and has gotten memory loss because he could not accept the fact that His son had tamed a Night fury which now that Stoick thought about it was incredible. But he did not know why his son had kept this from he was afraid the village would try to hurt Toothless. I owe that dragon an apology and a good one too.

Sorry Toothless our meeting is going to have to wait he thought

Stiock rushed into Hiccup s room and said "Hiccup we need to talk".

"Sure Stiock what do you want". he said coldly

Stiock winced at his son's tone said "That is dad to you".

"Whatever you say father". he said with no emotion as he continued to draw he did not fully comprehend what he was drawing but for some reason it felt right. As he put his creation down he gasped it was picture of himself holding a flower to Astrid and her turning away from him with a pout her on her face pretending to be tough to try and fight the blush from her face. Suddenly He clutched his head and winched as a memory came to him he almost fell off the chair but Stoick caught him.

"Flower for the beautiful lady". .

"Thank you Hiccup ".. said a blur distorted figure

Stoick rushed over to him and said "What is wrong"?

"I remembered something "..

"You did"? .

"Dad ".. he said seriously

"Yeah " .?

"Who is Astrid". ?

Stiock looked at his son in shock

end of Chapter 5

8. I did not know what I had

Keeping our love a secret Chapter 6 : I didn t know what I had

A HTTYD Fanfic

Pre Movie - AU

_Flashback _

****Thoughts****

" Hiccup" words

Stoick could not believe what Hiccup had just said .

He knew his memories were impaired but he did not think that he would ever forget Me in a million years .The whole situation seemed to sadden him. As he sat on the stool how could he explain how much I meant to Hiccup. He was so busy ruling Berk he did not know how much the relationship had changed until the incident occurred.

"Well son, Astrid is your girlfriend I had just found out so I have no idea how long you two have been going out but she is really important to you" .he said

Hiccup scoffed and said "Whatever she does not seem that great she tried to hit me if anything she said about who I was is true why did I like someone who treated me like dirt .".

"I do not know perhaps you admired her strength and wished you were as respected as she was". . Stoick responded

"So why did you want to talk to me "?. said Hiccup

"I just wanted to apologize for not being there if I were a better father all this would not have happened". .said Stoick

"I do not need your apology, you can not mess up someone s life and just say sorry . Life does not work like that you may say you are my dad but a real dad listens to his son and accepts him for who he is . You have not I don't care anymore "!. said Hiccup as he walked out of his room and left Stoick with a distraught look on his face.

I was with Ruffnut and the rest of the gang everyone was overcome by Hiccup 's changes but I was taking it the hardest, he was the person that brightened my day he made being a viking far more meaningful . And now the Hiccup they once knew was gone. And may never come back.

"Cheer up, at least he hasn't tried to kill you yet ".said Fishlegs

"Do you think he hates me that much "? I asked****

I sure hope not ...

"Well he s definitely thought about it the look in his eyes when he first woke up were pretty bloodthirsty" . said Ruffnut

"Man Astrid you really screwed up". . said Tuffnut Everyone glared at him

"Well it is true". . he said defensively

"We are supposed to make her feel better bonehead . said Ruffnut

** He is really annoying me right now but I got to help Astrid and he is not helping **

"Who are you calling a bonehead !". He shouted

"You" . she responded as she slapped him

"Stop it !" Both of them shouted

"You stop"! .

"No you" !

"Guys shut up he is right I did screw up ."! I shouted

Everyone gasped it was not everyday I admitted I was wrong, it was not easy for me to accept. But Tuffnut was right it was all my fault. I should have just told Hiccup about the Prophecy then this would not have happened.

"So what are you going to do ?" asked Fishlegs

**I really hope she has a plan because Hiccup is a real jerk now at least I had someone who understood the pressure of blending in when he was normal **

"I don't know" . I said **Why can't people just leave me alone so I can go and cry **

"Why did you fall in love Hiccup why didn't you fall in love with me"? . asked Snotlout suggestively

"Because you are more annoying then Hiccup and your a creep". . I shouted

** I Am sick and tired of his bullshit ! Hiccup has brain drama and he is only thinking about himself. Hiccup is his cousin for pete's sake. I really want to break his head open to see if he has any brains..**

"There has got to be something we can do"? . said Ruffnut

"I Am afraid there isn't". . said Toothless as he walked up to them. They were walking around Berk, trying to help me feel better knowing I loved to walk around to help me concentrate on finding a solution.

"What are you saying of course there is"! . I shouted **I did not think giving up was in Toothless's vocabulary I guess I was wrong..**

"Hiccup is gone unless you try to gain his memories back". . said Toothless

"Why do you care all the sudden if you do not mind me asking you used to be really mean towards Hiccup". said Fishlegs with caution he did not want to get beat up by Astrid.

I looked at him with anger for a split second but then I smiled sadly and said "Let's just say I did not know what I had until it was gone.". ** Hiccup I miss you**

Hiccup had grabbed his mother' s axe and went to Raven's point to train and threw the weapon at the trees.

He could not figure out why thinking about Astrid made his heart skip a beat or whenever he thought about her blue eyes he would get chills down his spine. Did he still love her? He could not Identify this feeling it confused him. He felt like he wanted to hate her but he could not there was still a part of him that would not allow himself to truly hate her.

"Are you always this intense I guess things really do change a lot in two years". said a voice

"Who the hell are you go away "! He shouted

"Hiccup I know it has been two years but did not think you would forget about me"?

Hiccup turned around a girl was standing near the clearing of the woods clutching a sword in her hand with a smirk she had long blond hair and blue eyes.

"It's me Hiccup Camicazi". . she said "You really do not remember me"? . she said with shock

Camicazi had moved away from Berk with her family because her parents were tired of the Dragons stealing their animals so they moved away where they would not be constantly attacked by monsters with large appetites.

"I got hit in the head " . he said with no emotion as she stared at him with a sympathetic look on her face.

"It doesn't matter I Am never going back to the weak and needy viking I was before". . He remarked

Camicazi shook her head and said "You might not have been a cold and deadly killer but you have proved yourself time and time again that you were strong you were many things but weak and needy Hiccup"

.

"You are just being nice". he said **Why is she even talking to me ...Why doesn't she just get a life and leave me be...**

"I did not ask you to believe me but I was speaking the truth" . She said Bravely as she sat down on a giant rock in the middle of the woods and sighed. She did not think she would ever see the day Hiccup become a stone cold happened when she was away did he ever hook up with Astrid she might never get the answers.

"What happened to you "? . said Camicazi

"I don't know the last thing I remember was I was trying to commit suicide but someone stopped me". . Said Hiccup bitterly ** I do not know why but I feel like I could tell this girl anything its like I have known her forever...**

"What Why would you do that "? . said Camicazi

"I do not remember why something about being a burden to Berk or something along that lines" . said Hiccup

Camicazi slapped him across the face.

Ow that freakin hurt what a bitch ..

Hiccup glared at her and said "Don't you ever touch me "! He pulled out his Axe and pointed it near Camicazi and said " I do not know who you are but what happened to me does not concern you so say quiet or stay away"!.

I am gonna feel that in morning ..

She glared at him and said "Fine I guess I mean nothing to you, if you were willing to give up everything that you stood for. You were a great guy before now you are a bully and a jerk stay away from the Hiccup I have known comes back . As she walked away Hiccup gasped as

his head started to pulse again

_"Are sure you want to leave Camicazi"? .He asked sadly as he placed his hands on her shoulders and pulled her into a quick hug. _

_"Yeah my family needs me". .she said as she stood near the dock staring at the clear blue sky of Berk for the last time. _

_"Take care .He said _

_"Don't set too many buildings on fire when I'm gone and good luck trying to get Astrid .". she said _

_"Thanks I have no chance ,but thanks for the words of encouragement it really helps ." He said scaratically _

"Oh common on how do you know you have no chance at something if you don't try". She said playfully as she punched his arm He whined and rubbed his arm and smiled at her awkwardly.

_"True I will try ". He said with fake confidence she rolled her eyes she could tell he had his doubts but at least he was trying to sound more confident. _

"Good see you in two years ." She said as she went on the boat after hearing her parents call her name. As the bridge lowered Hiccup watched her go sadly She was the one who drove his bullies away now who is gonna save him from the villages hatred.

"Hiccup are you alright" ? she said she saw him collapse on the floor clutching his head in pain.

"I'm fine I just remembered something ". said Hiccup

"What " ?she said

"I remember promising you I would try to get Astrid ".. He said

"And" ? she said teasingly

He stood with a blank expression " According to my father she is my girlfriend". .

she stood frozen with shock for a moment. **He actually impressed her it must have been big ..**She squeaked and said "You did it I knew you could do it "! she said she hugged him

Hiccup had managed to let out a light smile the first smile had since he woke up. **Thanks Camicazi ever since I woke up I had been confused and lonely thanks for trying to claim me down instead of asking if I remember anything every 5 seconds..**

"Are you going to come back to the village with me "? she asked

"No I Am going to stay and train for a while "..He said

"Okay do not cut your self". . said Camicazi

"I won't ".. he said blankly

Meanwhile I had gone to the forge , and found Gobber working all by himself without Hiccup to help him.

When I asked about it he responded " He wants nothing to do with the forge anymore, he said I was weighing him down from becoming a true viking .And that if he ever wants to kill a dragon he is going to have to work on his own".

"What but what about Toothless"! I shouted desperately

Gobber scoffed and said " Don't you get it Toothless does not exist in Hiccup s eyes Toothless is a fragmented memory a relic of the past he means nothing to him and neither do you."

"So that is it we just give up on him Hiccup wouldn't have given up on you if you broke your head". I said Coldly **I expected Stiock to give up on him but Gobber he practically raised Hiccup and now he is backing out ..**

"Hiccup is gone Child you have to move on" ! I glared at him **Iam not going to move on Iam not a coward like you Gobber I got to do something and if would'nt help me I will do it myself..**

"No" ! I muttered

"What was that I could not hear you Astrid in case you haven't noticed I'm not as young as I used to be so you are going to have to speak up "..

"I said No" ! I shouted

I walked out the door and Gobber said "Where do you think you are going no one on Berk is going to help you".

"Your Wrong Toothless will he will take me to his tribe and to find the elder Night fury". . Toothless had told her of the elder and was eager to receive his wisdom so she could get her Hiccup back.

"The Elder Night fury is a myth". . He said

"The Bonnapper is a myth too but you believe it exists !". I snapped

"Well it does". !

"No it doesn't". .

"Yes it does loo here near my undies I have the bone to prove it "
.

"Please put pants back on Gobber ".I said with disgust

"Wait before you go at least bring people to back you up so you do not kill yourself". .With concern

"Bye Gobber". . I said sternly

"Bye Astrid may odin be with you". . He said

As I left the room and closed the door behind me, I quickly rushed to the far edge of Berk searching for Toothless on the way I made a quick stop at my house to pick up my Axe and packed up for the Journey. My Mother asked me to write letters to her to insure my safety during my long voyage . I stubbornly persisted my mother insisted that she knew when and where I was to be sure I made it safely to my destination.

She hugged me long and tight for good luck knowing I will face many dangers in my quest to retrieve Hiccup from the darkness and bring back the hope and strength he once stood for in Berk.

Feeling desperate and naive to start my quest I went searching for Toothless and had bumped into a very angry Hiccup. He glared at me he did not say a word ,he just grunted at me and left muttering something about girls under his breath .Which smelled of islamic coid and rotten meat.

I watched Him walk away sadly wishing that just for once I would see the charming smile he once carried when he hung out with me and watch as a chuckle escaped his lips once more. But now all I see when his lake green eyes met my oceanic blue is resentment and vendita.

"Where is she going looks like she is afraid you will sick your dragon on her huh Boy" ? said Mildew

He was a old cold hearted man that had a creepy habit of keeping the pictures of his ex wives and picture of his sheep fungus which was black and always walked around with a look of misery . He was a cabbage farmer and had a strong hatred for dragons, ** when he heard Hiccup had tamed a Night Fury he had to take action. So he posed as gobber and wrote a fake letter, stating the village was under attack and needed him to come home immediately resulting in Toothless being knocked out of the sky. He did not want Hiccup to have head drama but he thought it was a nice change. So Hiccup would turn on his past beliefs with no memory of Toothless and help him take down the dragons. He had the perfect plan but that girl is going to ruin his plan before it even starts unless he gets extra help to get rid of her she is a dragon loving trouble maker just like Hiccup' s mother.**

Alvin will take care of her just like he did with Hiccup' s mother.

Cliffhanger

9. The quest part 1 of 4

As soon as I had my things together I started to head out Toothless said he would only let Hiccup ride him,I wanted to strangle that stubborn dragon the chances of Hiccup riding him again are slim. If he does not come with me. Day brought me a deadly nadder it was love at first sight. I loved everything about her and she seemed to like me too I smiled and rubbed her scales .

"Hi Stormfly ". I said randomly _"Huh, Stormfly I like that"_ I thought as I packed up the last of my things and hopped on Stormfly. The guys came to see me off and wished me luck on my journey . I said

they had nothing to worry about. Little did I know Mildew had the outcasts ready to ambush me.

Luckily Alvin and the outcasts did not have a dragon. So, I flew straight through the ambush. I was shocked but knew I could make it through they brought catapults, spears, and other weapons and tried to throw me off the Nadder. But, she zigzagged and spun away from their line of fire I looked back while smiling triumphantly

Alvin looked at me with anger and alarm he was shocked and curious about how I came about riding the Nadder without being hurt needless to say I was not surprised this was coming dragons had been an issue for hundreds of years .

But, no one was more prejudice towards dragons than Mildew. He was the one that suggested to torch their island to Hiccup's father normally he would disregard anything Mildew said. Everyone considered him to be a crazy grouchy old man who had nothing better to do than to hate and protest against the dragons.

Hiccup's reputation in the village was bad but Mildew had taking his reputation off the cliff. And now he is teaming up with Alvin

.

"You have to try harder than that Alvin "! I shouted confidently as I turned around as Stormfly shot spikes from her tail.

Alvin the Chief of the outcasts and leads Outcast island The Outcasts and Berks are arch enemies. It is hard enough dealing with Mildew but Alvin and Mildew together? What did Mildew bribe them with? It must have been great Alvin doesn't just help anyone.

Before I could solve the puzzle I was shot at by arrows. I looked down and saw a girl with a eye patch over her left eye she had a scar across her right cheek she had wild flowing red hair and one beautiful blue eye.

She looked at me sadly and lowered her arrow I looked down at her with confusion Alvin glared at her and said "What do you think you're doing Merida attack her! "

She quivered with fear and said "N-no I will not harm her you promised that if I helped you I would let go of my parents you did not say I had to harm anyone "!

Merida was the princess of Scotland or at least was . She was just riding Angus her horse after a long day of shooting her arrows she came home to find her kingdom in ruin .Her parents were tied up and being held captive by Alvin and the outcasts , her three younger brothers are forced to row the boats and if not they were severely punished she used to be a brave confident capable young woman .

She had tried taking on Alvin and the outcasts but the odds were not on her side she was overpowered, taken prisoner and tortured until her confidence and her sense of self were gone there was nothing left in her but hope. that things will go back to the way it was.

"Do as I say, or your parents will be thrown in the lava pit"! " Alvin said as he pulled on her hair I could not bare to watch it any longer

I flew lower and held my hand out " Get on I can save your Parents".

Merida looked at me hesitantly and said "How can I trust you I don't even know you "!she snapped I smiled a bit she had raised a fair point. If I were her I probably would not trust me either but I knew I could win her trust.

Alvin threw his hammer at me causing stormfly to dodge out of the way and then go back to Merida she took my hand hesitantly and Said ,

"Please get me out here anything is better than being with a jerk like him ".she shrieked

I looked down at her sadly and said "It is alright I after we are done with my journey we can go and je"- I was interrupted by Alvin throwing spears at Stormfly.

She could not dodge them all with the extra weight of my stuff and Merida and I on board she moved much slower the spear shot right at Storm Fly's wings. She was sent flying with me and Merida . The last thing I was was Alvin's feet and Merida looking down at me with sorrow and grief before everything went black.

Hours later, I woke up experiencing a little bit of nausea I waited until my eyes adjusted to the darkness I saw a hole blow me and I sighed.

"I can't believe I let myself get kidnapped on my first day I was too confident I should have come up with a plan first".I thought bitterly with shame.

"You okay"? I flinched slightly startled and then recovered and looked down to see Meridia scrubbing the floor I was tied to the back of the mast with Outcast men guarding me and keeping a close eye on Merida knowing what is cable of.

"How long have been held captive"? I asked hesitantly

"Oh yeah, that is a great start to a friendship" I thought sarcastically

She stopped cleaning the deck and paused momentarily to look at me and then looked and started again " Three years but you get used to it for awhile I hardly ever see my mother anymore or anyone for that matter, we are locked in separate cells. Who knows? They could be after Berk next". she said

"What was your life like before they captured you"? I asked

"I was constantly being told how to live my life by my mother. I come from a family of royalty I was supposed to be the example being the oldest. But, I was naive and foolish too confident and fool of myself. I tried to fight them off but I was outnumbered" Merida said sadly

"Sounds rough". I said supportively as I tried to look for a weak point in the robes to escape I gestured Merida to come closer she

crawled towards me to avoid being seen by the guards in front of her and whispered, "What is it"?

"My axe is tied to my back I need to reach it so I can get us out of this fix". I whispered. as I looked down towards my back

she gasped and said "Are you crazy do you want me to die"?

"No but what other options do we have "? I asked

"I guess you distract them I will get your axe and then afterwards we retrieve my bow alvin as it under lock and key" she said with disdain and apprehension

I nodded and watched her go she waved her hands and said "Hey you over grown troll look at me ".

The guard turned around and then ran after her and shouted " The prisoner is escaping stop her"!

Meridia had the guards in a wild goose chase around the deck I watched with perplexity and mild amusement as she dropped a bucket of water on the ground causing the guards to slip and fall.

She stole one of the guards swords and ran towards me and sliced the ropes that tied me to the mast clean off. She quickly grabbed me and lead me to the seller where they were holding Stormfly and Merida's bow in a treasure chest on the top shelf.

The guards had fallen asleep next to chest and one of them foolishly had the key. She had pulled the key straight off the Guards belt he moved slightly startling Merida sweat dropping from her brow he turned to the side and continued to sleep.

Merida sighed with relief and twirled the key chain around her index figure and then grabbed it and said, "We did it !

"We are not off the hook yet". I stated with hatred

Alvin approached us and sighed," How many times have I told them not to fall asleep on the job it is so hard to find good help these days well what are you two watching for attack them "! he snapped at the men behind him.

"But boss they are just kids and all they want to do is to leave we should let them go" he said hesitantly I started at him with shock he looked like he was around my age with spiky grey hair and ice blue eyes he wore the outcast armour but held a staff.

"Shut up boy if you ever hope to be believed in you will help me capture them again"? Alivin said coldly a evil smirk playing on his lips the boy looked at him sadly and then looked up and I could see the guilt in his eyes he did not want to do this, none of his soliders wanted to. They were forced to work for him. Alivin had taken their families and their homes.

"Who are you why are helping him"? I stated

Merida looked at me with confusion and said, "Who are talking to I do not see any thing"? she tried blinking her eyes and winching them to

see the boy but she could not see them.

He looked at me with shock and said "You can see me?".

I nodded and looked at him and said, "Who are you"?

"My name is Jack frost and I will help you get out of here". He said with determination in his eyes he had to get his staff otherwise he could not help them but now?

"Oh no you won't boy ". said Alvin as he grabbed his staff and snapped it in half and looked at him with triumph

Jack grabbed the staff and concentrated for a moment and then the staff was back together as if nothing happened .

Jack glared at him and then shot a blue beam at Alvin the beam hit him right on target he was frozen!

"How did you"-

"There is no time lets grab your dragon and go ! He snapped at me

He froze the robes and then kicked them and they shattered .Stormfly was free Merida ,Jack and I went on Stormfly and left outcast's ship with great haste.

"Next stop outcast island". I yelled with anticipation.

To be continued

10. The quest part 2 of 4

We had successfully escaped Alvin's boat filled with his men but we had to hurry before he thaws out I smiled and rubbed storm fly's scales gently with my free hand as my other held securely around her neck for support. Jack was a mystery to me how was he able to summon ice it was as if he could control it bend it to his will it was incredible.

Merida was turning green. " Are we almost there if we do not stop soon I might get sick ".

"Relax outcast island is not far ". Jack said comfortingly

"So what is the plan "? I asked

"We sneak into the outcast sumit and grab Merida's family than get their kingdom back". he explained

"What about you what do you get out of this "?I asked

"My sister he kidnapped her he told me if I helped him he would let her go but I was tricked deceived; I tried freeing her but she is being held with metal bars and my ice can't free her."

"How can you do that anyway"?

"I don't know, I do not remember how I became who I am now "

I looked at him in shock and thought Just like Hiccup...

"We will get your sister back you can count on that ".I declared with determination

He looked at me with shock for a moment and then a smile slowly formed on his pale face.

"Then what are we waiting for lets go save them" . Merida blurted out

* * *

><p>Two hours later we made it to outcast island I gingerly rubbed stormly and told her to stay put she let out a sad roar but complied to my command after I reassured her that I would be alright.<p>

I looked around the island was not much to look at it was a rocky terrain with a wide spread out forest snow fell on the branches and blanketed the ground. I looked up at the clouds with shock Jack was flying the snow was coming from him it was sight you had to see to believe.

I smiled and said "Since you're up their mind scouting the area"

"Alright see you at the summit and watch out his men could be just around the corner he warned I took his warning and Merida and I quickly ran to the summit.

Meanwhile at Berk

Hiccup had become colder each day as the days passed Ruffnut and the others had given up trying to help him he did not hang out with them all he did was train he became a fearful viking to toy with he could not walk around berk without screaming.

He smirked with pleasure at the sound of screams. Suddenly his head plused it had not bothered him for seven days and suddenly it comes back.

He saw something he saw the girl Astrid fighting Alvin and his gang with a strange girl with bow and arrows and being saved by a boy with silver hair. He gasped

_Astrid is in trouble.._He did not know why he cared so much all he knew was his girlfriend was in danger .

_I can't let her die I may not remember her but I know she is important and if she dies I might never remember my past.. _

Hiccup packed up everything in a back and then rushed out the door he was running fast through Berk he knocked on all the teen vikings houses Snotlout , Fishlegs, Ruffnut and Tuffnut gasped since her disappearance and Hiccup's brain tama Stiock had reached a truce with Toothless that no dragon would be warmed and they would live in peace to avoid anything happening to Hiccup again.

Hiccup bumped into someone and harshly apologized it was a old man

with a cane with dragon teeth hanging from it he had a disappointed scowl on in his face.

"Ah Hiccup I heard about what happened so tragic however if dragons did not exist you would never have been blasted out of the sky riding on those devils". He said coldly

"Who are you " ! Hiccup said with venom

"Oh I like you you are no longer a weak and emotional depressed boy ".

"Well I don't like you go and eat prune juice you old fart" !

He growled "Why you little brat your girlfriend is not here to protect you"!

Hiccup grabbed his axe and pinned him down " Do not need her to protect me ' !

"L-lets not do anything drastic think of what your father would say if you killed a old man"

Hiccup gasped in shock " I know you your Mildew right " ?

"Why yes I am " .

Hiccup smirked and raised his axe and with one foul swoop Mildew has died he killed him in front everyone the villages looked at Hiccup with fear for a second but cheered.

Toothless was walking when he saw it and said "Hiccup why did you do that " !

"Because he set a trap for Astrid and teamed up with Alvin she is in danger." . "

"He did good riddance then " . Said Toothless

"Look I don't remember what you meant to be and I Am sorry for that but I need a ride to outcast island " !

Toothless smirked and bit his thumb and spread it on his dragon tattoo and transformed into a night fury. Hiccup smiled showtime he thought.

Toothless spread his wings out and began to take off.

"Whoa". !

Hold on tight! Hiccup heard in his mind.

Hiccup nodded

Suddenly four other dragons rode beside them Hiccup smiled and said

"You came " .

"Of course we did we are friends we help each other out besides

Astrid would help us ".said Ruffnut

"Oh yeah lets kick some outcast butt"! said Snotlout

"I hope we survive this ". said Fishlegs

"Don't be such a chicken Fishlegs we will survive at least I think we will ".said Tuffnut

* * *

><p>Meanwhile Meridia and I had made to the outcast summit but before we could make it through the door we were sent flying backwards by a big guy with huge arms and spiky brown hair wearing a torn overalls and held a grim expression on his face.<p>

"You two stop you are not allowed here ".

"Says who"! Meridia barked

"Me ". he declared as he raised his gigantic arms

" I'm gonna wreck it "!. he shouted as he punched Merida sending her backwards

"Merida" ! I shouted and turned around and glared at him as I pulled out my axe.

"Bring it on I have killed dragons bigger than you" ! I said

He growled and let out a battle cry and kicked me with his giant feet I flipped away from him and threw my axe towards him he grabbed and bent it .

"What the -"I looked down at my axe it was useless now. I through it to the side with anger and then prepared for battle.

And so the fight was on I punched him and rolled to the side landing awkwardly on my right foot almost losing my balance from him stooping towards me. He stomped again this time. I fell and twisted my right angle I winced in pain ,crawling under him I pulled a sword from a fallen outcast and pointed it near his face.

He was running towards me at a quick speed when he saw the blade he skidded to a stop and grabbed me. He pushed ,pulled and Bended me as if I were a twig.

I horrelled in pain before he could do critical damage to my body I grabbed a giant rock and banged it on his large head he screamed and let me go.

"Who are you what are you I" asked with fear

"I Am wreck it ralph welcome to outcast island the last place you will ever see ".he said seriously

Suddenly I heard a deep soft voice rise from behind the door.

"Can I come out now " .?

Ralph rolled his eyes and sighed

"No fix it

"But "

"No the last time you helped I ended up being in the medical ward for three weeks".

"How was I supposed to know there was going to be an entire army".

>"You were the one that proved it ".<p>

"How"?

"You used the cliché line you and what army ,and then army came and broke my arms and I don't know if you know this but when you have giant arms it really hurts when you break them."! He declared with anger,

I sighed and raised my hands into a facepalm really I lost to that guy...

"I'm still here ". I said feeling ignored

"Oh yeah almost forgot about you I hope you are ready to cry to your mamma". He snapped

"I hope you're ready to die ". I replied with wit.

So the fight resumed he fired punched and I ducked, rolled and blocked his punches he looked at me with astonishment and thought nobody has been able to block me before.. I before he could deliver another blow I got his arm in mid punch and twisted it back took my other free arm and rammed a uppercut in neck.

Suddenly arrows fired into the sky I dogged out of the way but Ralph was not so lucky he winced in pain as the arrows entered his body,

Merida I exclaimed with relief

"Whoa the guy you're fighting is as big as my father you might need some back up". Meridia exclaimed

"Two against one that is not fair". Ralph said teasingly

"Who said life was fair". I shouted blankly

"Fix it I need you Ralph said as he raised the door letting his friend out.

"Yes finally I mean prepare to die ".He declared trying to be evil he was a small man with sandy blonde hair and sky blue eyes with outcast armor and a hammer attached to his belt and a golden sword on his back.

"Are we going to fight or what "? I snapped

>"You are strong what are you a super woman ".<p>

"No ".

"Then what are you ".

"I Am a viking ".

"Oh a Viking- wait what holy turbo "!

We exchanged blows Merida went after Fix it and then I fought Ralph again I punched his face and then he grabbed my arm and swung me like a rag doll and then body slammed me towards the ground. I looked down at my mouth blood leaking from the sides I stared at my blood with excitement as I wiped the blood from my face.

Merida shot arrows at Fix it he ran away screaming like a girl while jumping trying to dodge her arrows, she grabbed him before he could jump away again and slammed her fist in his face.
>Merida looked at the sword with a smirk.<p>

"Why aren't you using your sword"? Merida asked

"They came with the armor I don't believe in violence can't we be friends". Fix it asked cowardly

"Heck no I would never be friends with a coward"! Merida shouted

"Now now their is no need for name calling ". Fix it said sternly

"Why because you're too pathetic to come up with a comeback yourself ". Merida taunted

"No it hurts my feelings ". Fix it said sadly

"So go home then ". Merida shouted

"I can't ". Fix It said

"Why". Merida asked

"Because I Am not from around here ". Fix it said

"What do you mean"? Merida asked

"I can't tell you lets just fight ".

"Fine ".

She shot arrows at him he jumped away from the arrows and then climbed the trees Merida glared at him and shot faster and he jumped until he got tired suddenly a duck fell from the sky and landed near fix it he screamed and back away from the creature .

Merida rolled her eyes and Said " Really ".

"I Am I too late to crash the party ? ".

"Jack what took ya so long ".

"Sorry I bumped into a old friend of Astrid's ".he said with a smile

I heard my name and asked "What do you mean "?

"Can We join in the fun"? Hiccup asked

I turned around with excitement the voice was all too familiar my heart skipped a beat.

" Hiccup"! I was so happy to see him.

"I do not know much about you Astrid if I ever hope to remember my past I must see this through to the very en".d

"I thought you would ". I said with a smile

Suddenly something exploded I jumped with alarm

What was that...

To be continued

11. The quest part 3 of 4

Disclaimer I do not own any of the characters here except Collector and Day sorry I have been a little busy lately but I hope forgive me with a extra long chapter of Keeping our love a secret! After this Iam going to stop introducing characters from different movies and TV shows for a while and work with what I have the next part will be a time to know more about the characters and get to know more about Day how she met Toothless and stuff and Hiccup is going to remember his past real soon but not in this chapter.

PS. Thank you for all the reviews it really helps but if you comment on my grammar I would like to know what I did wrong .So I can correct it I have noticed that most people have told me to get a Beta I do not how to get one but I will try to correct my grammar as best as I can if you just point it out to me and I will do it anyway enjoy.

Keeping our love a secret chapter 9 :The quest part 3 of 4

I gasped and turned around I gestured for Hiccup to stand back, he did not question my judgment but I could tell he wanted to protest and decided against it; He knew that it was pointless to argue with me, even though he did not much about his past he could tell I meant business.

Suddenly trees started to falling backwards on top of each other. Hiccup pulled me away, I was so scared that I was breathing heavily and trembling I almost died! How could I be so careless to my surroundings ? And I call myself a viking. Pathetic .Hiccup offered his hand I accepted his offer and got up and dusted myself off and looked around at the forest in shock. Half of the trees in the clearing were completely ripped from their roots as if someone took a Axe and sawed through them; I could barely see a inch in front of me with all the smoke and dust that was kicking in the air all I could make out was a tall slim shadowy figure fleeing the scene.

Merida looked at me, "We should tie them up and get them to lead us to their leader like you said earlier Alvin is not smart enough to create such a powerful army".

I looked at her with frustration, " Yeah but it is not easy do you have rope that is made out of steel , and can hold a nine feet giant !" I snapped back I knew that I had no reason to be angry at her but I just felt so useless why didn't t I see it coming ? could the quest to seek out Hiccup s memory be effecting my common sense? Or was I simply losing my grip.

"Come on Astrid Hofferson you are the best viking in berk if you can t do this no one can". . I coaxed softly to myself as I walked towards the summit.

Merida had been watching me with sympathetic look on her face she too had times when she felt useless especially when she had been forced to learn how to be a respectful, diplomatic princess which was .. well perfect at everything .Which is scientifically impossible her mother s need for perfection had caused Merida to run off and then Alvin had had been too confident and was obvious to the idea that he may not have came alone .And got beaten bad who knows were her parents and three brothers were. She could not just stand there while I was sulking over being saved she had to make sure I was well enough to proceed to the summit and had no conflicted feelings stirred in my mind causing me to make bad decisions.

She sighed "Come on now Astrid I know we do not know each other well but something is clearly bugging you ."

I gasped at her and then looked down and I let my emotional mask drop I can not afford to be sensitive this about saving Hiccup not about my feelings.. I thought

"I just feel so pathetic I should have felt the vibrations on the ground and got of the way, I do not like feeling weak around him. But, that seems to be happening alot lately since when is he the strong one and me the weak one?". I replied softly

Merida smiled "I see that is what is bothering you who cares who is stronger or weaker what matters, is how you feel about him. It was him that made you come on this journey, It is him that will finish it and I will be right behind you " .. As she patted me on the shoulder and walked away

I smiled and laughed Thank you Merida ...

I walked up towards the front of Merida at a quick and steady pace I wanted to make sure Hiccup was alright he traveled all this way to save me, only to find out I was no longer in danger, how did he even know I was in danger in the first place had Toothless told him? We kept marching forward through Outcast island , Jack had already gone ahead with Toothless and the rest of the young vikings that had joined Hiccup.

I chuckled Fishlegs must be having another one of his panic attacks and Ruf and Tuf were probably trying to kill each other again. . I can not wait to see them again.. I thought as I stepped ahead the of the line and had caught up with Hiccup who seemed to be in deep

thought. His eyebrows down and crunched up as if he was angry his eyes were staring down at the ground and he was shuffling his feet against the dirt trail not even bothering to pick up his feet.

I pursed my lips with amusement it was so strange to see him so intense back when we used to hang out he rarely showed his serious side and mostly made sarcastic comments and had drawn pictures with me . I was not a expert drawer but I knew the basics I frowned at the thought of the old days back when he was not a jerk . Funny I almost wanted to laugh at the irony I had always wished Hiccup was a better Viking and when that happened I detested it. I did not like this Hiccup he was rude, inconsiderate and acted like all the emotion he had held before was drained out of him like a sponge in a bucket of water. I decided that I ought to talk to him to break the tension that been brewing since he had came to outcast island.

"What are you thinking about ?" I asked casually He jumped with surprise my sudden appearance had surprised him but he sighed , "I do not know just how my life got like this I try to hard to remember but all I get is nothing" .

I smiled and then put one of hands on his left shoulder, "Just try to live in the moment Hiccup it does not matter anymore besides , you deserve better than me anyway I should probably let you go ." At first I thought I saw sadness in his eyes before his expression turned cold and bitter.

"You're breaking up with me but I thought you wanted to try to fix my memory !" He snapped as he flung my hand away from his left shoulder with a wide jerk of his arm. I almost wanted to cry and hit him at the same time but I did not not how to respond it was not easy to immediate me but Hiccup was scary when he was angry, He was definitely Stiock s boy. I thought

I could not form the words property with his cold stare boring into my oceanic blue eyes my heart was racing uncontrollably and I felt the butterflies in my stomach fluttering not right now I thought embarrassingly as I tried to hide my blush under my long blond bangs.

"I-I do but it hurts to know you have fallen love with someone who doesn't t remember you !". I snapped back

He turned away feeling very conflicted he did not know what to think about my reply he knew that it was hard on me too ,but did want to give me the satisfaction and mar his pride with my snappy comeback. My fiery temper started to flare up as I impatiently waited for him to answer I had half a mind to just walk away. But a part of me knew that underneath all that emotionless shell was real Hiccup not this one that had taken over.

"I can if you just give me a sign or a memory". He said desperately he knew I was the only key to remembering his past and was not about to let me leave without a fight. But I had grew tired of waiting for him to remember me if he did not remember then their was no use in continuing something that was just a forgotten memory. At this rate we will be arguing forever with our viking stubbornness embedded in our mind set who knows how long this will take.

"I can t Hiccup this something you have to do on your own I'm sorry".

I said as I ran away as fast I could I did not want him to see me cry, as I felt the rising water forming from my tear ducts I did not even bother to look back as I wanted to go anywhere but near him I could not bare it . It was so hard to reject him like that when had I started developing feelings for him anyway ? had I always had them. Yes I did it was no surprise after all the things we have been through together it made sense this was a bittersweet moment. My Hiccup was slowly coming back to me he was starting to fall in love with me again. I could tell.

Come on, Hiccup follow me towards the light and we can be together again I have faith in you I thought with a smile as I looked back to see him.

Hiccup had watched my retreating figure from afar unable to comprehend my sudden desire to leave in the middle of the conversation. I knew that someone had to end it I just wanted a friendly conversation with him and he turned it into a battlefield. Suddenly Toothless had appeared out of nowhere and came in just in time to see my vanishing figure turn left on the trail with my head down while I bit my lip trying to suppress the tears. He looked back at Hiccup who was clearly enraged at the fact I had left when he was trying to find out why I was breaking up with him.

Hello Hiccup I sensed something was troubling you so I teleported here to help you out what seems to be the problem ?

"Everything, why did she run off like that she was the one that wanted to talk and then she goes running away trying to avoid my question what a bitch I can t believe I dated her at one point she is selfish manipulative and untrustworthy !" Hiccup snapped

"How is she untrustworthy ?" Toothless asked with interest

"She says she wants to help bring my memory back but when I ask her for help she shuts me down and every time I look into her eyes she looks away with a sad look on her face. I have no idea what is going on in her head but she is totally crazy !"

"She feels guilty about what happened to you bonehead she thinks that you getting better will only happen if you spend time without her think about it she leaves and doesn't t tell you , she goes on this journey for you she risked her life for you and then you go and snap at her you should be grateful". Toothless said

Hiccup looked down , " I never thought about it like that I need to go and find her" . said Hiccup as he ran over towards the direction I went suddenly he collapsed and saw a vision of me entering his mind out of nowhere he a memory came to him

It was a beautiful sky blue day in Berk and Hiccup and I were up to no good trying to prevent a certain chief from finding a friend of ours . Hiccup and I were trying to keep people from knowing about Toothless because if they knew about him they might hurt him Hiccup and I could not afford to let that Happen we had grew very fond of Toothless and did not want anything bad to happen to him. We could not tell Stiock he would try to use Toothless in dragon training.

_"Stop Hiccup you are going to kill yourself" !I shouted running with

him_

"Nonsense Astrid I know Berk like the back of my hand" . He said boastfully

_I rolled my eyes and shook my head , "If your father finds out"-
._

"But he wouldn't t trust me ."

"Okay" ? I sounded unsure

"What are two up to" ? asked Gobber he had seen us sneak around, and had tried to find out why were were in such a hurry and found a cloaked figure behind us.

We all Jumped and then I impulsively latched on to Hiccup he gasped in surprise and he blushed

"Uh Astrid ?!".

I gasped and looked away, "Sorry" .

"Its okay Astrid I do not mind" . he said

"Gobber promise you won't tell"! I shouted desperately

"Why what is happening what are you kids doing? ". Gobber asked with confusion

"We met someone and we do not want Stiock to know" .

Gobber paused to think about it and then asked , "Who is this person ?"

Suddenly the cloaked figure put his hood down to reveal a head of spiky black hair,the figure turned ever so slowly so Gobber could get a good look at him. and looked down Gobber gasped the boy's eyes were the most amazing color of green he had ever seen they were like a dragons eyes alert and intense aware of their surroundings.

_"Me sorry for the Inconvenience but I really do not want a war to be caused because of me , My people and the Berkins have been going at it for three hundred years and I do not want blood on my hands".
._

_Gobber smiled, "I completely understand but I Am sure it is water under the bridge its not like you are a dragon I Am sure we can talk to Stiock . you sure are tall and muscular for a boy your age
".._

_Toothless was starting to choke at the mentioning of the word dragon and got really nervous. "Dragon what dragon no dragon here
."_

Hiccup and I sighed he is ruining our hard work.

Gobber looked at him suspiciously "Are you three hiding a dragon somewhere you know Stiock is not going to like this ? !"

Hiccup and I looked at each other and then nodded "No we aren't the dragon is here".

Gobber looked around but could not see any dragon "You guys have been in the sun for too long all I see your friend here their is no dragon in sight .".

Hiccup gulped and said "Well you see we met him in the woods and we didn't t believe it either when he told us but our friend is the dragon "

Gobber looked at us with astonishment and said" Okay you need to start explain how this boy could possibly be a dragon how long have you been hanging out with him are their others and what is his name and maybe I will hide him in the storage closet in the Forge but only if you tell me what is going on or you guys are on your own.".

_We started to explain everything to him through the day, Hiccup and i had paused every five minutes or so to make sure he understood certain parts and clarified any questions he had twenty minutes later .He sat next to us in the forge shifting under comfortably in the chair trying to think hard about the situation Hiccup and I had gotten ourselves into. There was a uncomfortable amount of silence every time Gobber looked like he wanted to say something he closed his mouth again and thought about what do. Making Hiccup and I sigh with disappointment until he finally managed to say, _

"What have you two done befriending a dragon despite the war that is going on do you have any idea how many Vikings have died trying to get them out of the island ".

"We know that is why we were trying to sneak Toothless out". .Hiccup said sadly

"It wasn't t exactly plan A getting caught but we were just glad it was you instead of Stiock you realize now that you know the truth you can t tell the chief he will kill Toothless and we have grown fond of him ". I said sadly as I looked up at Toothless a ghost of a smile formed on his lips and then looked down sadly.

"I'm sorry I did not want to cause trouble I just wanted to find Hiccup and fulfill the prophecy that has been around for seven hundred years in my people ". Said Toothless

Gobber put his hand on his right shoulder , "I understand you are a really smart boy, but I think it is better to let events go as they are supposed to it is better that way and since you are a dragon you must know if the boneknapper exists .".

Hiccup and I shook our head and groaned.

Toothless did not know how to respond to that question "I don t know if he is or not and even if I did why should I tell you ?".

"Because I have been trying get these thick heads to believe in it".

_Toothless smiled , "He was the best man at my wedding we had to use our tattoos because Day insisted on getting married in a church".

._

Hiccup and i turned our head with surprise, "You're married!". with said in union

. "Yeah I would rather not talk about it " .. Said Toothless

Hiccup tried to digest the vision he had just seen she had helped him try to get Toothless to safety despite the fact she might be exiled she was willing to go through it with him. Toothless looked at him with worry " Dude are you okay". ? as he offered his hand to Hiccup he grabbed it and then leaned against a tree and tried to stand up and hold on to his legs to stop them from quivering so he did not fall again.

"I'm fine I have to find her .".

"You gotta let go of the past and look to the future " ..

"I can't the past is all I can remember I can't remember what happened in the future and when ever I do all I get is scattered events that do not have anything do with anything!". Hiccup snapped as he ran away in search of my whereabouts leaving Toothless with his thoughts.

Toothless was about to say something when Fix it came running towards them in fear he hid behind Toothless looked at the miniature man oddly but did not question it he did wonder why Fix it was hiding behind him. Little did he know that his question would soon be answered when a boy with blonde hair and red slits came running up to them with a anger and rage he wore a black and orange jumpsuit had had wild blonde hair with whisker marks on his cheeks and sharp fangs.

"Whoa Fix it looks like you made a new friend". Toothless said with a smirk Fix it looked up at him quivering , P-please don t hurt me I bruise easily .

The boy said nothing he merely gave Fix it a evil grin and began charging at him at inhuman speeds and used his long claws to dig in his flesh but before he could he was stopped by Toothless's sword. which let out a big blue wave that forced the boy on the ground as if he was an annoying fly that had needed to be squashed.

Toothless featured at the creator that was created when he forced the boy on the ground and said "See problem solved you really need to man up Fix it " ..

Fix it gave Toothless a gentle smile "Nonsense I was not programmed to be manly that is Ralph s job my job is to just him from wrecking things " .

Toothless put his sword away and shook his head "You are. one weird dude you know that " ..

He looked down " I know I have been told that I need to stop worrying so much" ..

Suddenly they heard a growling sound and saw an orange blur but before Toothless and Fix it could react to the assault they were

tackled down by the boy from earlier Toothless cursed himself under breath at underestimating his opponent he shifted his eye gaze to Fix it who stood bravely next to him holding his golden hammer in front him .

"No more Mr nice guy if you now we wish for you to please give up we do not wish to pound you to the ground and leave any unnecessary messes".. Fix it said trying to sound tough only for it to come out as begging with a hint of hesitation he was clearly more afraid about the situation then he let on Toothless groaned and shook his head Fix it was strong the problem was he was nice. Too Nice and when you are fighting an enemy and you have a comrade that is soft it becomes a liability.

"Fix it this boy has no idea what he is doing we need a plan we can not just rush in their and start attacking him. .".

"Oh I can't attack I can only fix things you will need my friend Ralph if you want power and strength but I can fix your wounds afterward".. Fix it offered

Toothless pushed him out the way and said "Thanks anyway".. .While running Toothless started swinging his sword to release his night fury beams at the boy ,he ducked and used his claws to tackle Toothless on the ground. Toothless recovered from the boys on slut and instantly reacted his grabbed the boy s feet and picked the boy up and swung him into a nearby tree. The boy slammed into the trees creating a huge explosion Toothless walked over towards the crash sight to find the boy was around he disappeared in a flash of smoke and in his place was a log? Toothless sensed footsteps and he jerked his head sharply and grabbed the boy by the throat he vanished into smoke again.

He can clone himself this fight is turning out a lot harder than I thought this boy is no ordinary kid what is he?

"Who are you what are you !". Toothless shouted with anger.

the Boy grinned and replied in a deep demonic voice," My Name is Uzumaki Naruto and I'm your killer say goodbye". ! he said as he charged up his energy and created a blue spiral ball that looked like a mini cyclone and threw it at him. Toothless swallowed it and it exploded in his mouth Toothless burped and said,

"Is that all you got I can fight better in my sleep". .

The boy s mouth went wide open," Do you have any idea how long it took me to perfect that technique !".

Naruto growled and pulled small sharp weapons and threw them at Toothless, He teleported and then reappeared and kicked Naruto down on the ground but then summoned a bunch of clones and ordered them to pin down Toothless. They grabbed Toothless's sword and threw it out of the way and punched and kicked him repeatedly until he started to bruise blood leaking down on the ground Fix it looked at Toothless with shock and fear he could not just stand there while Toothless was being pounded on the ground.

Toothless smirked , "You think that you have me trapped you are sadly mistaken ?". he said as he used his blood leading from his mouth and

stroked it across his night fury tattoo and then Toothless went from human to dragon in seconds. Naruto gasped as Toothless spread his wings out and spun around causing the clones to vanish.

Fix it sighed in relief as he continued to watch the skillful warriors go at it. Fix it felt that the violence was unnecessary maybe the boy attacked because he felt like his life was in danger. Maybe he was just trying to find his friends and thought we were part of the Villain side and attacked us. And then shook his head, No that is not likely he was probably blackmailed into joining maybe the outcasts threatened Naruto by saying if he did not join he would kill them.

Naruto and Toothless were now fighting in the sky. Naruto had summoned a medium sized toad and had leaped on to it. Toothless was now trying to dodge the water projectiles in his dragon form and using his night fury bolts to deflect the attack. He started to fly straight up in the sky as high he could reach and then turned around and slammed into Naruto and the toad they dogged out the way. Then Naruto had ordered the toad to get closer to Toothless which was not easy once they were close enough Naruto leapt off the Toad and grabbed Toothless by his long cat like ears forcing to crash onto the ground and revert back to human form he coughed by blood.

"You can't keep this up forever Naruto everyone has limits even you but I gotta hand it to you you are a lot stronger then you look". Toothless said as he breathed heavily he started to become exhausted he will not be able to go on at this rate he had to buy time for Hiccup to get to the summit with me and find Jack's sister and Merida's family.

Naruto winced and then suddenly the boy's eyes when from blood red to a crystal blue and said "You have to get away from me I don't want to hurt you"!

Toothless looked at him in shock and said "What do you mean?"

"I Am not doing this on my own free will someone is making me please for your own safety you have run he could unleash Kurma's full power and then it will all be my fault"! . Before Toothless could ask about who Kurma was Naruto was taken over again. Toothless looked at Naruto with deep thought. Whoever did this to him obviously knows what they are doing that is a advanced looking seal on the boy's neck I did not notice it before all I need to do is to find Ralph and get him to knock Naruto out so I can get Fix it to fix his seal.

Naruto charged at him again this time Toothless ducked out the way of the boy's attack and then kicked him down to the ground and then grabbed something out of his pocket, and then said "Sorry Kid but I want to live".!as he whacked Naruto on the back of the head. Naruto fainted. Toothless looked down at the boy with guilt but knew it would not help. Toothless put his hands up into the air then magical energy encircled Toothless, Naruto and Fix it not far behind they began to teleport, and just like that they vanished and reappeared at the summit. Jack, Merida, Fishlegs, Snotlout, Ruffnut, and Tuffnut greeted them and then froze in shock at the state Toothless was in.

"What happened you look pretty beat up" ? asked Merida

"I ran into trouble on my way here first Hiccup and Astrid have love issues then I got attacked by a kid in a orange I guess it just isn't my day". said Toothless as he winced in pain the kid got him pretty good on his right leg it was painful to lift it.

"Your leg looks pretty bad we might have to remove it". . said Ruffnut

Toothless looked at her in shock "But without it I can't fly"! . Toothless sat down trying to take in the news he never thought he would live his life as a cripple and now he is going to have to stay in human form for the rest of his life because what is the use of using his dragon form now?

"Don't worry I can fix it !".said Fix it he pulled out his magic hammer and then nothing happened Fix it looked down at his hammer in horror His hammer always worked why wasn't it working.

"Maybe it is broken ". said Tuffnut dumbly

"But that is impossible my hammer has been working for thirty years how could one boy completely break it with one move.".

"I guess , things are different out here on the summit I can't use my ice I have already tried". Said Jack

Suddenly Ralph groaned and then winched as his eyes adjusted to the bright light and then asked What is going on? Everyone smiled at him as he stood up he looked down at himself and said "Why is their blood on my clothes"?

"It is long story my friend we are just glad you are awake". . said Fix it

"Fix it you are taller than I remember and wait a minute the world is so much smaller than I remember". Fix it looked at Ralph for the first time since he got up and looked at him with shock he had shrunk.

Fix it gasped "Ralph you are normal"!

"What do mean ?".

"I mean you went from nine feet tall to six feet tall you are no longer a computer program".

"What are you talking about"?

Before Fix it could answer the gates opened, to reveal a tall man with a magical aura surrounding him Toothless growled at him baring his dragon teeth at him he did not like this guy one bit whoever he was he stole their powers and leaked them dry.

"Good day Heroes I brought you something bring them in". said The man suddenly two outcast men came in holding me and Hiccup I thrashed around in the man's arms and screamed at the top of my lungs "Let me go" !

Ralph got up and grabbed him by the collar and said "I Am not a hero and I don't know who you are but I want my wreck it arms back

now!".

He punched Ralph out the way and then said "I'm sorry I can not if you want your powers back you are going to have to fight in for them .Besides why would I go back to having normal human hands when I can have the force of 500 manpower your powers are most interesting Ralph I will take pleasure in crushing you with them now you get to know what is like being plain old Ralph.".

"My name is Collector and as my name suggests I collect powers and skills of the people I have defeated and then possess them and bent them to my will and they will continue to feed me to the day they die .".

"Hell no I would rather die than be some douche bags slave". . said Hiccup

Collector smirked at him and said "You have no special skills I have no use for you Kill him".

I gasped and said "No you leave him alone Kill me instead" ! Before Collector could respond back to me he was whacked in the back of the head by Hiccup he coughed and then glared at the outcast men.

"You fools I told you not to let him escape!".

"By the way what medial is used to make your hammer fix it it is very strong I just had to make my armor out of it I placed my hand over your hammer and then created myself a Fix it suit and it is all thanks to Naruto the seal in the back extracted a sample of your hammer while Toothless was distracted".. He added as he flexed his gold armored hand.

"You will never get away with this"! Jack shouted as he attacked Collector with his staff Collector dogged out the way used the rasengan to hit him in the back. He groaned everyone gasped as blood started to fall from Jack s stomach Jack gasped and looked at the red liquid. Jack had never bled before at least not that he can remember.

"I took your powers too boy that includes being able to live forever". Collector gloated as he watched Jack dimple over in pain with amusement and said "It is a shame really never knowing why you can remember you have a sister but not knowing the rest of your life .".

Suddenly Collector collapsed on the floor he groaned Collector stood up and charged up red chakra he stole from Naruto "Who did that!".

"I want my friend back you son of a bitch"! said a girl with short pink hair glaring at him she wore a baggy red top with a zipper on the front of it with no sleeves and a pink shirt with shorts underneath it with long black boots.

Collector licked his lips with anticipation and thought her strength is excellent she must be added to my collection

"You are quite strong who are you". said Collector While Collector was distracted by Sakura's arrival I whacked the man who was holding

me with my elbow and then grabbed my Axe and slicked the robes that were holding my hands together grabbed a rock and threw it at Collector s head.

Everyone gasped at the girl in shock not even aware of Collector s knocked out . she stronger than Ralph!

"I Am Haruno Sakura and as of this moment you are dead!".

"Big deal I Am a lot stronger than she is". . Ralph said

Hiccup smiled and said "Don't worry he is safe your friends with the Blondie in orange right ?".

"Yes is he alright Sakura with worry ".and then she looked at Toothless and said

"You must be Toothless where is Naruto "! She said with a demanding tone as she grabbed his shirt and raised her fist at him.

Toothless gulped she is scarier than Day .. "He is fine he is right over there"! She dropped Toothless on the ground and rushed over to him and yelled "Naruto" ! as tears fell off her face and said,

"Oh my god he is badly hurt I can fix that". she gathered her chakra together and then it turned green everyone watched with amazement as Naruto s wounds begin to heal.

Toothless groaned in pain as he struggled to get up Sakura noticed and said "Your leg is badly hurt".

"Its okay don't worry about me just worry about your friend". said Toothless

Sakura looked at him seriously "Are you sure".

"Yeah". said Toothless sadly

"How did you and Naruto get to Outcast island ?". I asked I had broken free from the Outcast that had grabbed me and rushed over to Collector and smacked him over the head with a rock his fantasy armor can t fix his head since he did not make a helmet they were safe for now. She frowned and said,

"I do not remember I woke up in a prison cell chained to the wall when I escaped I noticed that there were thousands of people with unnatural abilities that were kidnapped from their worlds and used against their will Naruto and I are not from here neither are Jack, Merida and Ralph when I came to they were in a cell too". .

"But that doesn't make sense I was with Astrid". said Merida

"And I was with Alvin and the outcasts". .said Jack

Sakura looked up at them with deep thought and said "Then they must have been copies He collects powers right then maybe he duplicated you guys using Naruto s shadow clone jutsu".

"What is that". ? I asked Sakura looked at me with disbelief and then sighed as she looked down at Naruto and then Sakura looked at them

said

"On our world we have a special power called Chakra Chakra is used when a ninja uses spiritual energy with their knowledge and experience from training well .Naruto s shadow clones gives him the ability to split his chakra evenly with his clones making them real sold clones as a posed to the clone jutsu. which is just a projection and can only last a few seconds". . she explained Logically

Tuffnut looked at her with confusion and said " Stop making up words". .

Ruffnut nodded" Yeah You're only making yourself look dumb".

.

Everyone but the Twins Face-palmed and sighed Suddenly Collector got up and grabbed Sakura but she punched him in the face then pulled out her kunai knife and slicked his cheek .He smirked and began to regenerate and then used Ralph's smashing arms to pound on the ground Sakura dogged out of the way and the grabbed his arms and kicked him down on the ground .But Collector grabbed her foot and twisted it she winched and collapsed on the floor. Sakura whimpered and shut her eyes as Collector gathered blue energy in his hands and was about to place his hand on her wide forehead to extract her power from her when he got whacked in the face he fell on the ground.

Collector got up and said "Okay who punched me in the face this time because I Am getting really pissed off". .

"I did "... Hiccup said

"Okay that is it you are going down Kid". . Said Collector as he gathered up his energy

Hiccup got into battle stance and smirked bring it on . I looked at him and said

"Hiccup". He turned around and said

"what is it Astrid ."?

I walked over to him and kissed and then said "I'm sorry I did not mean what I said I just could not live with the fact that you might not be able to remember so I thought that you would be better without me"..

Hiccup smiled at me said "Astrid you are wrong if I ever want to remember my past I have to stay with you and hope that I will remember ."

"Okay ".I smirked at him and then whacked him in the arm He winced in pain said "What is that For ?

"That is for forgetting me .".

He smiled at me

end of The quest part 3...

12. The quest part 4 Of 4

Keeping our love a secret chapter 10 The quest part 4 Of 4

The bitter sweet atmosphere felt like it was suddenly sucked from the counters of my mind as I replayed what Hiccup just said I did not want to admit it but I was afraid even though Hiccup a lot more swifter and skilled viking then he used to be. He also is more headstrong and reckless I turned towards Jack for some comfort and reassurance that Hiccup would be able to defeat Collector when he seemed to be unbeatable. Even though hope seemed lost I had to keep holding on to the belief that things will turn out okay.

"What do you think you are doing you just can't go and rushing in anytime you feel like it Jack snapped at Hiccup Hiccup just rolled his eyes and said, "Look who's talking".

"Yeah and look where that landed me I'm laying on the floor bleeding". Jack shouted

Hiccup stared at Jack and then grunted and said "Whatever".

"Having teamwork issues aren't we how do you expect to defeat me when you can't even work together"? Collector gloated I looked at him with shock he was right I had to convince those two to work together but ever since Hiccup showed up Jack has been more resistant I rolled my eyes and thought .It is just boy rivalry they want to prove who is stronger.

"Will you guys cut it out we need to work together right now because if we don't this guy might go after Berk and then where will be"? Toothless asked

Everyone turned to face him the hopeless and defeat left their face and turned into one of determination and hope. Collector gasped and thought

_I can not let this happen I must find a way to stop them.

—

Toothless turned to Jack and put his hand on his shoulder "If there is anything I can do please feel free to tell me".

Jack sighed and shook his head his blue eyes looking down at the ground It's just that I Am nothing without my ice powers what can I do now that my powers are gone ".

"Even though you don't have your immorally or ice powers anymore look on the bright side at least people can see you now before only Astrid and I were able to see you."

Who is that kid when as he been here Meridia shouted and pointed at Jack

Toothless stood up and said "He has been here the entire time Merida the reason you did not see him is because you did not believe in him because he was of magical entity".

Merida looked down she used to believe in magic she used to believe in wonder , light and hope until Alvin and the outcasts took her from

her home and her family from her. Merida turned and looked down at the injured boy and gasped she had seen him before three years ago .When she was shooting her arrows he looked confused and lost. She was not quite sure what happened but she was just shooting her arrows when Angus threw her down on the ground after a blinding light and then saw the boy fall down near the fire falls.

Merida walked over to Jack and sat down next to him and said

"Look I'm sorry I did not mean to ignore you Astrid should have told me you were there, I used to believe in magic but when my family got captured I-" She could not finish her sentence she was too choked up about it.

Jack smiled and said ."It is alright there are more important things I like saving my sister and Tooth ". he realized what he just said and clasped his mouth shut everyone looked at him with confusion. I walked over to him and looked at him seriously

"Jack who is Tooth"?

Jack wasn't sure he could trust anyone could he tell them about him being the guardian of fun and having fought Pitch back in his world. He was not surprised that there are alternate universes and possibles he was skeptical about it during his time of being alone for 300 years but mostly focused on torturing Bunnymund.

Jack paused to think about it what was Tooth to him? He had no idea why he rushed into the vortex that day to get Tooth instead of waiting like North had requested and got sucked back through time and had run into Collector he had tried to stop him but he failed and Collector ended up getting not only Tooth but his sister too. but eventually settled with ."She is a friend of mine ".

Tired of being ignored rushed over towards Jack and grabbed his throat strangling him. He thrashed around and tried to kick his way out of it but it only made Collector hold on to him tighter he gasped for air.

I gasped "Jack". I shouted out with worry and anger I quickly took out my axe and slashed his hand causing him to release Jack he fell down on the ground with a loud thud everyone winched sympathy without his ice powers he felt pain more.

Collector looked down at his hand in shock as blood gushed out his wrist he grasped on to it tenderly and then suddenly out of nowhere he busted into a fit of evil laughter and then I watched with hatred as a smirk played on his lips and he clapped.

"Bravo nice save unfortunately you are just delaying the inevitable ".

Hiccup rushed over to Jack and offered him his hand Jack smirked and grabbed it.

"Thanks man ". Jack said with surprise and then impulsively smiled brightly revealing his sparkling white teeth.

Hiccup rolled his eyes and said "Do not think much of it I was just trying to make sure you do not die on me we could use you and your

knowledge of the outcasts hideouts to find the dugon".

Jack shook his head with a playful smirk as he leaned against the tree with his hands in his sweatshirt pockets "Just admit it".

Hiccup looked at him with confusion "Admit what?" .

"You were worried about me"! Jack exclaimed with disbelief as he removed one of his hands from outside of his pockets and pointed at him as if he could not believe that Hiccup the boy who supposedly hardened when his memories were lost it was so much fun teasing him.

Hiccup turned red with embarrassment he was not about to let himself get beat by this kid who does he think he is talking to ?

With one move of my axe I could rip his head off especially since he isn't immortal Astrid must have told him about how I used to be and he is trying to reach me well it isn't going to work. Hiccup thought stubbornly

Collector growled and summoned shadow clones Everyone pulled out their weapons as Collector and his dogglangers drew closer towards me and my friends I gripped my axe firmly sweat dripping from my forehead and a smirk forming on my lips edgar for a challenge and exciting fight.

* * *

><p>Everyone started to fend for themselves I slashed the clones with my axe causing four of them to dispel in a cloud of smoke or choke them and then kicked them down on the ground with incredible force. I did not go away unscafed though some of the clones were stronger than others I had several cuts and bruises on my face<p>

Sakura had been fighting with incredibly strength and skill as well I found myself doing Combos with her I would hold the clones arms and Sakura would punch it down on the ground . Naruto had gotten up shortly after Hiccup and Jack had teased each other and had joined the fray. Unleashing some of the most dangerous attacks I have ever seen how he managed to get kidnapped by a guy like Collector was beyond me.

Naruto growled with frustration " Sakura he has taken too much of my chakra at this rate we are screwed I need sage mode but I can't do it right now or I will not have enough Chakra to summon clones.!" as he fought the clones with a couple of punches and kicks.

Sakura paused to think while she punched one the clones on the ground and said

"You do not need Sage mode Naruto just attack with everything you got besides we have help now there are people all around you".

Naruto looked around and smiled warmly at Sakura she always had a way of making him feel better. Suddenlly Naruto was whacked in the face by Hiccup Naruto turned around with surprise as Hiccup smirked and said

,

"Focus on the battle or you will get yourself killed lover boy!"

Naruto smiled and said No way am I going to get killed by someone so cowardly as that guy". as he followed Hiccup towards the fight.

Jack rushed over and Collector down the ground before he could get up again while giving Naruto the thumbs up and said Now that was fun Jack gave Collector one last whack in the face and playfully said" I think I killed him oh no wait he was always that sorry looking".

Everyone laughed and patted Jack on the back Jack smiled he was so happy that the other people in the group were able to see him now. Suddenly Collector Groaned and then grabbed on to Jack's foot and then slammed him down on the ground.

"Never underestimate your opponent boy by the way here is your pathetic stick back I tried using it but for some reason it won't work so it is of no use to me". Collector said as he threw it Jack caught it and smirked

What a idiot Jack thought

Jack looked down at his staff as if Collector had broken his favorite toy. Hiccup looked down Jack and said "Dude I'm sorry about your weapon I wish there is a way to fix it".

Jack looked up and Hiccup with a wink and smirked , "Don't worry I got this you might want to close your eyes".

"What do you mean "? Before Jack could respond ,he put the two broken pieces of the staff together.

Hiccup gasped and shielded his eyes as a blinding blue light entered his line of vision making him turn away from the light when the light faded Hiccup rubbed his eyes and said with mild annoyance "Jack what was that"?

Jack smirked and gestured to his repaired staff and said , " I warned you didn't I"?

* * *

><p>Collector glared at Jack and cursed his stupidity of course the boy would know how to repair his staff. But how was he able to use his powers he should be completely drained he had stolen his power didn't he.<p>

Clearly he was missing he knew the guardians had incredible abilities and skills and were immortal, he had done his homework but apparently not enough Jack was a new guardian. Because of Collector's ability to co-exist in almost every dimension at once .He knew who were the heroes and who were villains.

But Collector found Jack to be unpredictable there were times when he did not follow the guardian rulebook .

Collector was a fairly old spirit he had died at a very young age he was originally from Jack's dimension but because he can create atoms

and matter he can co -exist in different Dimensions but because of his ability to change form his existence was unknown until now he crused under his breath and charged up his powers and slammed his fist into Hiccup's face.

Hiccup got up immediately and pulled out his axe and threw it towards Collector but Collector teleported out of the way and kicked Hiccup down on the ground I gasped and rushed over to his side offered my hand . "Hiccup are you alright"?

He smiled and said" I'm fine thanks Astrid ".I sighed with relief and then turned around and glared at Collector and said,

"What is your problem why do you need our abilities and powers anyway why don't go and bug someone else!"

Collector looked at me with shock and then said "I can't". It was so quiet I barely heard it and looked at him with the sudden sadness in his voice.

"Why not"? I asked with no emotion

"Because if I don't I will die I do not have blood flowing through my veins like all you guys do so to keep my heart beating I need some powers to give me enough juice to live".

I looked at him with shock and then said "What do you mean you don't have blood everyone has blood"? The idea of someone living without blood to keep their body warm and their heart beating sounded crazy to me .

why would he need power unless I swallowed hard. unless he was an undead spirit doomed to live while being dead I thought

Jack looked at him and said "You are like me then, you were reviewed by the Man in Moon"?

* * *

><p>Collector did not respond he just turned away sadly I took his silence as a unbearable truth that was too painful for him to speak out about. Suddenly he smirked it was his chance !He pulled out his sword and slashed me down on the ground and pinned down on the floor blood gushed on the floor as the sword was stuck firmly on my back I breathed in heavily trying to keep the blood flowing. He tested the sword's grip on my back once he was sure I was trapped his choked me and said , " Any last words"?<p>

I couched up blood causing some to spill down the sides of my mouth some fell on Collector's cheek he smirked with pleasure and said " I just love the taste of blood it is like having a glass of fine wine to me".

Hiccup could not stand to see me struggle for another minute he balled his fists together and then growled at me and said "You -you bastard"! He did not understand why he was so angry all the sudden ,but he seriously wanted to inflict harm on Collector .He grabbed his axe which was still laying down on the ground from earlier and charged at Collector.

I gasped at him with shock and fear and thought _No Hiccup what are thinking trying to charge him head on !_

Collector looked at the boy with surprise for a second but then vanished in time before Hiccup could land his fist in his face. Hiccup's hand hit the ground instead Hiccup gasped with surprise and scanned the area in search of Collector I looked at him with surprise and sadness.

Oh Hiccup please be careful this guy is not someone to be careless about.

Hiccup held on to his axe firmly and pointed it in the air and said "Come out you coward and fight me like a man"! suddenly his anger became to boil to the point he felt his body temperature increasing and his heart quicken suddenly he fell on the floor and tossed around on the ground I looked at him with confusion and worry." What is happening"?

I asked out loud, Jack peered at him and said "I do not know".

Toothless looked at him with shock "Oh no".

"What the heck is happening to him is going to alright"? Merida asked

"Yes ,but before he lost his memories I branded him and gave him the powers, abilities of a dragon but if a dragon is trying to protect his mate he becomes hostile and unpredictable to the point where they get the power of the dark demon dragon or as many dragons call it The black death. ". Toothless explained

Sakura looked down sadly she knew the sight all too well she had to deal with Naruto losing control of the kyuubi once everyday they go out on a mission together she worries about him what if the next time he loses control he will unlock all nine tails?

Wreck it Ralph and fix it had not said a word since Collector had stolen his wrecking arms and fix it's hammer. They were pretty much useless there new friends were dying in front of them but they could not do anything. Ralph had never felt so weak and hopeless he hated it. Fix it was not doing better being the kind and gentle soul he was had turned away when the sword entered my body and Hiccup's sudden collapse he wished he was back in the game winning a medal then having to witness all the bloodshed.

Merida looked at Toothless with confusion "The Red death"?

Toothless looked at her for a moment and then gasped "That's right you are not familiar with Norse mythology here let me explain ,the Red Death is the queen of all dragons and is very massive .When angry or provoked she shoots beams similar to my night fury plasma blast but it is a lot more powerful imagine my power times a hundred that how powerful she is".

Merida looked at Toothless with surprise "That is quite overwhelming are you saying we might have to defeat her someday"?

"Not you Hiccup has to but first we have to his memories

back".

Merida scoffed and said "That is a lot of pressure for someone so small don't you think are you sure he the right one for the job"?

Toothless glared at her and said "Hiccup may be small but his heart is big he has experienced a lot of pain and rejection .But still has enough kindness to treat the people who pushed him away with a gentle and kind words .He may not be strong physically but the boy is smart and strong willed just because he does not have beefy arms does not mean he is not strong".

Merida smiled at said "He sounds nice I wish could have meet him before he lost his memories he would have been a good friend".

Hiccup got up and said "Guys please stop talking about me like I'm dead". with a smirk on his face the smirk was not a normal one. It was one who was craving the taste of the blood Hiccup is fully intent on killing Collector. For hurting me I gasped and bursted into tears I have never seen Hiccup so terrifying it was overwhelming. It was like looking at a completely different person He suddenly brushed out in laughter the sound of the laugh scent a uncomfortable shiver down my spine it sounded so evil and dark.

* * *

><p>"Are you ready to play"? he said he spun his axe skillfully towards him ."Because I know I Am".<p>

Ruffnut had rushed over my side the moment I got hit by the sword and was trying to make feel better she tried to pull the sword out but she said the sword had some kind of force field she could not touch it with hurting her hand.

" It will be alright Astrid you will see he will get his memory back it will be back to normal".

I nodded and said" I wish I did not agree to hanging out with him four months ago".

Ruffnut gasped at me and said "Astrid Hofferson don't you dare say that you adore Hiccup you love him don't you? "

I smiled and said "Of course I do but ever since we have started hanging out things have got horribly wrong my leg got broken he lost his memory and well look at me I got a sword lugged in my gut in danger of dying I do not regret hanging out with him but I wish I could have kept our love a secret."

'Why do say that"? I scoffed of course she could not possibly understand to love someone and have them not remember you it is like you were vanished from exist .

"I feel dead inside without his touch .I just want to rush up to him and kiss him passionately but I can't because if I did he might hurt me or feel award because it will be like kissing a complete stranger." I explained

She frowned and turned away she knew I was right she could not possibly imagine having to go through all that is seems overwhelming.

Snotlout did not want to admit it because he stubbornness and pride would not allowing to say it out loud but he was worried about Hiccup. He had never seen Hiccup act like that, he was so used to the sarcastic brainatic with an obsession with dragons. This is not his cousin this is a monster ,his cousin would never try and kill someone to win a fight. He could win a fight ,without raising a fist he was always so wise and kind he was very good at compromising and making a convincing argument.

Even though he will never admit it in a million years he liked Hiccup he was so much like his mother kind, comforting and smart she never had the violent viking mind set. Maybe that is why his uncle was so hard on Hiccup because every time he screwed up he was reminded of his clumsy kind wife.

Snotlout and Tuffnut were standing behind Ruffnut while Fishlegs was standing near Toothless with a nervous expression on his face. Hoping he will make it out alive.

Snotlout remained silent for moment he was not very good at heart to heart conversations mostly because he knew he was not very bright. So it was hard to talk to people especially if they use words he is not very familiar with. But he will try his best.

"Umm Astrid listen and sorry for flirting with you and calling Hiccup useless back at the village it was stupid and insensitive of me I just did want you guys to notice how hurt I was when Hiccup woke up and did not remember his past. ".

I glared at him and said "What are you playing at if this another attempt to try to get in my pants I will cut you"!

Snotlout looked at her with fear and said "It isn't I swear I was just trying to make you feel better I did not mean to make you mad".

I stared at him blankly and said "Who are you and what have you done with Snotlout"?

Snotlout just laughed slightly and said "Don't get just to this when Hiccup is better I will go back to my old self but right we got get you out of that fix". he said he pulled the sword right out of my back. Ruffnut looked at him with shock and said ,

"How did you do that I tried to pull it out but it hurt my hand".

Snotlout looked at her with shock and said "You did that is strange". He inspected the sword more carefully and said "The sword has writing on it it is in a different language I can't read it".

I got up and said "Here let me see it". Snotlout handed me the sword and I looked at it and gasped "This dragon, this night fury !" I exclaimed with amazement

"It is appears to be a poem ". said Toothless as he appeared behind me

I gasped and sighed "Don't do that you scared me".

Toothless blushed with embarrassment and said "Sorry it is a habit I really need to break".

"What does it say"? Ruffnut asked seriously as she looked up at Toothless and began to read

_Whoever pulls out this sword has a hidden will to protect the people they care most though they may not admit it, They are neither weak or strong they are simply misunderstood and underneath their ego and carelessness is someone who cares deeply for a close family member.

_

_This the sword of protection you have successfully disarmed the forcefield of fear to use this sword you must _

_be strong willed confident and have a one track mind _

_The person may scoff at the thought of posing this qualities. But in the end they know this to be true this sword can heal wounds, cause wounds and create force fields and deflect the attacks of their opponent. _

_caution do not use this sword for more then twenty minutes at a time or you will be possibly be driven into insanity and a need to seek power and venice. _

Toothless finished and paused to look up at our reaction.

I breathed out and said "Well that explains what happened to Collector but what I do not get is if it is the sword of protection why does it cause someone to go power hungry"?

Toothless shook his head and said "Weren't you listening to all the things it can do this sword has incredible power night fury weapons choose the user so congratulations it is yours".

Snotlout looked down at the weapon and said "Nah I do not think it is a good idea for me to have it with how reckless and stupid I can get it would be better in your hands".

Toothless shook his head "I can't take it if I do my hands will be in existing anyony like Ruffnut".

"When do we get cool weapons Snotlout gets a cool sword and I get is my sister that is not fair at all ".Tuffnut said childishly

Snotlout glared at him and said "Shut up I do not even want the sword"!

I laughed and said "What I want to know is why did it pick Snotlout".

Toothless looked at me and said "Dragon weapons are drawn to the user by what kind of personally they have or what is underneath them".

Collector appeared in front of Hiccup and said "You must be stupid to

try and take me on".

Hiccup just gave a chilling evil laugh that made my skin crawl from how dark it sounded.

So the battle was on Hiccup rushed over towards Collector trying to deliver a sweep kick to try to make Collector trip but then Collector dogged jumped up in the air and threw knives while still in the air they made contact into Hiccup's skin causing him to flinch but it was not enough to knock him just smiled and then pulled out the knives and threw them back at Collector as quick he could the knives dug into his right arm Collector groaned in pain and glared at Hiccup.

"Is that all you got you through like a old lady I was expecting a challenge"! Hiccup taunted

Collector growled and rushed over to Hiccup and raised his fist at Hiccup but Hiccup caught his hand and then kicked him in the gut, grabbed him before he fell on the ground and threw him up in the air then kicked him down on the ground a loud thud could be heard. Everyone but Hiccup winched I knew that Collector was asking for it but did Hiccup have to be so vicious?

Collector wiped the blood off his face and pulled out his bow and arrow and shot a few rounds at Hiccup flicked out of the way and then ran with incredible speeds and pinned him down on the ground and punched him repeatedly as he did, I watched the battle with shock I knew Hiccup improved his fighting skills ,but the speed and strength had to be coming from the dragon powers. The way he fought Collector made my stomach turn there was so much blood I had to turn away.

There has got to be a way to defeat this boy I have to act fast my moments are starting to slow down I have been fighting these brats for too long... Collector thought Collector pulled out his spear sword and raised the blade towards Hiccup but blocked it with his axe their powers canceled out both them fell down on the ground, Collector fell down the ground and did not get any serious injuries but Hiccup ,fell down hard on top of a rock and hit his head .

I gasped and thought No what if he loses more of his memories
!

"Hiccup"! Jack shouted as he rushed over towards Hiccup I followed suit and looked at Hiccup sadly.

Please be alright, Please be alright I thought repeatedly

Merida glared at Collector and said "You jerk"! She pulled out her own bow and arrow and shot at him quickly her aim hit right on target firing down on the ground he was pinned down he could not move. Merida ran towards him and then Said "Good night "!she kicked him in the head and then suddenly everything went black Collector was finally defeated they were safe for now.

Once Collector was down for the count the rest of the group rushed to Hiccup's aid.

I looked down at Hiccup sadly as I played with hair and

sighed

Ruffnut placed her hand on my shoulder He will be alright Astrid

I smiled and said" I sure hope so".

Jack bent down and poked at Hiccup with his staff and said "He is not dead if he was not dead he would not have flinched when I was poked him."

"Really Jack was that necessary"! I was cut off by the sound of Hiccup groaning and opening up his eyes.

He smiled weakly and said "Hey Astrid where am I"? he looked around at the group he recognized Toothless, Ruf, Tuf, Snotlout Astrid, and Fishlegs but he has no idea who everyone else is.

I gasped and then laughed happily and said Hiccup! I said with excitement I grabbed him into a bone crushing hug.

He gasped for air and said "Uh Astrid I can't breath"! he said I gasped and then released him and then blushed at him with embarrassment "Sorry".

"I Am just glad you are back". I said

Hiccup looked at me and said "Back where did I go"?

I smiled and said" It is a long story".

The end of the Quest.

13. The true meaning of pain

Keeping our love a secret Chapter 11: The true meaning of pain

I hugged on to Hiccup as tight as I could clinging on to him for dear life as I if I let him go he would lose his memories and become distant again, It was the most painful thing I ever had to go through longing for his touch only to get a scoff or look of indifference Naruto, Sakura, Merida, Ralph, Fix it, Jack and Toothless watched on with a smile .Hiccup looked at me with surprise and wonder

.I did not blame him before he lost his memories I was the one who was distant, in a strange way I was glad he lost his memories, because for the first time in my life I learned what it was like to be Hiccup. To love someone unconditionally only to have them greet with you with a cold indifference.

I began to lean in and kiss him gently on the lips, He looked at me with surprise but deepened the kiss he wrapped his arms around me and then explored the rest of me. His arms traveled up and down my curves all the emotion Hiccup had held back all this time had all come back at once and I was loving every minute of it .

We were so loss in our passion that we forgot that we had company, until I heard a muffled cough Hiccup and I pulled away from each other. Slightly disappointed in the loss of the warm of each other's lips and blushed with embarrassment. I looked up and saw Jack

smirking at us leaning on his staff while he was flowing in the air making kissing sounds trying to tick Hiccup off.

Hiccup just rolled his eyes and shook his head a smile spreading across his face as he went to stand up only to hit the floor once more, the noise made me snap my head back towards Hiccup and look at him with worry. He did not say anything he did not need to, he just gave a look that read I am fine.

That made me sigh with relief .I got up using my axe the blade resting on the ground, as I used it as a support beam and to get up and scan the rocky terrain for any threats once I was sure the area was safe I held out my hand and Hiccup grabbed on to it with a shy smile on his face as I pulled him up.

I looked at everyone and said "We have wasted enough time already we need to get moving, Collector could wake up any minute we need to leave while we still have a chance. ". I said as I walked away with the others not far behind.

Hiccup sighed, and said "Yeah, let's go and get ourselves killed it will be fun to rush in fight without any plan and die it's not like our lives have any meaning away".

Jack rolled his and leaned towards my ear and said "Was he always this dramatic and sarcastic"?

I laughed slightly and said "Yeah it was pretty annoying at first but once I hung out with him I got used to it. "

Hiccup frowned and said "Once again people keep talking about me like I'm not standing right there in front of them. ".

Jack looked down with guilt and said "Sorry it is just you are worrying too much come on this will be fun".

Hiccup looked at him and said "Me being over dramatic I Am not being over dramatic I Am being smart, we need to figure out a plan first. We cannot just rush in their ,if what you guys said were true Collector must have guards surrounding the dungeon.

Sakura nodded and said "Hiccup is right we need to set up a diversion so that the others can get in and get Merida's parents, Tooth and Jack's sister someone will have to grab the guards attention ."

Fix it looked at Sakura while scratching his head and "Oh Jiminy the situation sounds quite dire who is going to be the distraction because I cannot stand to think about it any longer."

Everyone turned to face Fix it and He looked at them nervously and said,

"Oh on you do not mean me I don't want to die"! Fix it cried

Jack rolled his eyes even I had to admit seeing a full grown man cry like a coward was slightly embarrassing the fact that I knew him did not help much either. There has got to be a way to convince him somehow, I looked up at Ralph who was shaking his head clearly embarrassed at his best friends behavior.

It was still shocking to see how tall he was ,he towered over everybody in the group including Toothless .Toothless was quite tall in his human form his dragon form was small compared to most dragons but was also really powerful .

What was Ralph going to do while the fighting was going on? Without his wrecking arms he was just a really tall man .Maybe if Hiccup snuck into the Outcast forge and made a weapon for Ralph he could help us? I looked around at the group with pride we had a very deadly group at our disposal each one had their own skills and talents I smiled and thought,

We are so going to win this fightâ€|

Naruto looked at me and raised his hand, I looked at him and said "What is it Uzumaki"? Suddenly I heard a loud growling sound and looked at him with surprise Sakura shook her head with disappointment her short pink hair blowing in the wind as she crossed her arms. And thought that idiot and his stomach

"When do we get Lunch all that fighting has made me hungry"? Naruto whined

I was about to say that we could get food later until I heard my own stomach growling in agreement and sighed "Okay everyone gather firewood looks like we are camping here for the night." I looked around at our surroundings to make sure it was an appropriate stopping point. It was.

On our way over to the dugon we had stopped by a cave with a wide open space there were several rocks that surrounded the cave like a circle, which I found to be quite strange because rocks typically were not so neat and close together normally rocks are all scattered around and there were footprints near where the rocks were meaning someone was here before us and had moved the big rocks so that the cave would be open. because the cave was probably closed off to the public before the person moved the rocks.

"Whoa look at how neat and put together the rocks are ".Sakura said to me I nodded and said,

"Yeah it is quite strange Sakura I saw footprints near the rocks someone must have been living here before."

Merida looked at us and said "But the question is who would be big enough to move such big rocks like that?" I gasped and turned around and faced Ralph who was staring down at the ground with embarrassment his cheeks were red was he blushing?

Ralph sighed and looked away with embarrassment he did not expect us to find his old cave so easily clearly the smell was not as strong as he thought. Said, "It was me".

I frowned and looked at Ralph with sympathy he had to live in that dark cold cave all by himself. Where was his family surely he did not live there all by himself perhaps fix it lived with him being his best friend and all but judging by the look on his face, that was probably not the case.

I sat down on a log near the cave and sighed contently I looked up

and noticed Hiccup had sat beside me a goofy smile spread across his face I looked at him with surprise.

How did he come over here without me knowing, I did not even hear his footsteps I must be losing my touch...? He his smile dropped and looked at me with concern I looked at him as he tried to cheer me up by doing funny faces .I looked at him and shook my head trying not to laugh

I did not have time to laugh the situation was serious there was no time for fun. I had to focus on our mission. Little did I know that the guardian of fun had other plans.

* * *

><p>Jack sniffed around the cave and pinched his nose shut with disgust he coughed and gagged "Dude what is that smell ". Jack had smelled some pretty bad things in his long life, but the smell coming out of the cave had to be the worst odor he had ever smelled besides skunks of course. It was not the worst smell he had ever taken in his nostril but it was pretty close.<p>

He walked away from the cave trying to get away from the smell he walked fifty feet away from the smell, and sighed with relief and then twirled his staff around like a baton he was bored. He scanned the area looking around for someone to prank or things he could freeze .

When he noticed Hiccup and I sitting next to each other in awkward silence this distance of our hands getting closer and closer until the gap was not there anymore, it was a unconscious moment neither of us had noticed that our hands had touched until we noticed the extra warmth of each other's skin against each other.

We blushed with embarrassment and quickly pulled away, I looked down at my hand the feeling of Hiccup's warm hands lingered against my own hand ,I looked down at hand with confusion, and thought What is happening to me why do I get odd things when I'm around him? He just makes me so confused. One minute I am smiling at him and the next I'm beating the crap out of him and the next minute .I just want to kiss him every time he shutters or rambles on when he speaks to shut him up, So that I know what he is trying to say.

I looked at him sadly and said" I think I should go I need some time to think".

Hiccup frowned and said "Why I just got you back I know ,I was a manger jerk and you probably hate me now ,but I want to make it up to you that is if you want to, if you don't it is totally fine I can just sit here while you go ,and think I mean Toothless and I have to talk anyway ,I mean it is totally fine-" Suddenly he was cut off by something tripping him, I looked up at him and gasped as there was a loud thudding sound the last thing I heard was Hiccup before everything went black.

When I opened my eyes I felt sharp pain in my head I groaned and rubbed my head as I focused my eyes I saw Hiccup on top of me, his lake green eyes boring into my oceanic blue, I opened my mouth to speak but I couldn't I was to memorized by his eyes he blushed and stood up and said, "I Am so sorry Astrid I could not see where I was

going it dark and I - He could not finish his sentence because I punched him in the gut and said

"That is for falling on me".

Hiccup groaned and fell over before he could fall down on me again I pulled him for a quick kiss and said "That is for everything else" He looked at me with a smile on his face before he had a chance to reply there was a loud bang from the distance causing Hiccup and I to jump with surprise he held me in his arms protectively and looked up at the sky curiously and said "What the heck was that?"

"It was a cannon look at the smoke but I thought Outcast island ran out of gunpowder" Said Jack

Sakura clenched her fist with anger and said "Maybe it is not the outcasts someone must be attacking them".

Naruto shook his head "No that does not make any sense something does not feel right ".

I frowned and said "We should go and check it out".

Meanwhile at the outcasts camp ...

Day was furious not only had Toothless left without telling her but he had not even had the curiosity of writing her a letter to make sure he was alright, he was getting a earful when she found him because they were married they had a mental connection she could hear his thoughts and know exactly where he was. He hurt his leg she had been walked around this island looking for her husband for days She was starting to get mad

Where are you night ...

* * *

><p>Alvin and Savage were sitting near the fire when they fell on the ground by a plasma bullet they had heard Hiccup had conquered and trained a night fury but they had no idea he would try and attack them He did not seem to be the aggressive type. Alvin had known Stoic for a long time they had been enemies since childhood it was the viking way of life you did not know who you could trust everyone is a enemy even your friends with so many enemies surrounding you it is hard not to become intense outcast islands had criminals losers and washed up vikings alike the worst part of it all is Outcasts were constantly turning on each other.<p>

"Alvin what was that"? asked Savage as he sat up it was a good thing they were wearing armor or else they would be dead by now Alvin looked at his right hand man and said,

"How the heck am I supposed to know all I know is that one of those devils has attacked outcast island again I have had it with these dragons". as he sat up and looked at the forest fire that had started he knew he had to get out as possible but he wanted to find the dragon that had attacked them and caused the forest fire Alvin knew that the dragon was looking for something a dragon does not attack without a purpose especially a night fury but it could not be a night fury nightfurys have blue plasma this dragon had yellow like the sun

were their Day furyies?

"Well if you haven't stolen the dragon conquer's girlfriend she would have never escaped on the back of that deadly nadder with Jack and Merida"! Savage said accusingly trying to point out the whole incident was his fault.

That if he hadn't taken me in the first place their skip would never gotten wrecked by the snowstorm Jack had made when we left the skip.

They were lucky they were only three days away from Outcast island they used one of the pair boats to make a clean getaway no one got seriously hurt which was good Alvin was stupid even by Viking standards when it came to common sense he was a good strategist but a terrible leader he always got them in trouble.

Alvin stood up and faced Savage and said "Are you threatening me because I can show you the true meaning of pain if you think that just because you are my best friend I won't kill you you are wrong"

Savage stood up as well and said "Go ahead I dare you you won't be able to lay a finger on me".

Suddenly they were cut off by the sound of lightning striking one of the trees near them Alvin and Savage ran as fast as they could to avoid being struck by the electric strikes with each dodge they made to avoid being struck Alvin grew more and more impatient the beast had to be a whispering death a night fury can shoot plasma bolts as fierce as lightning.

But this was no night fury the fire it created was unlike anything Alvin had ever seen when the rays struck the ground he had to shut his eyes because they were as bright and unforgiven as the rays of the sun The more Alvin thought about it the more he realized something.

Whispering death dragons do not have fire that bright and powerful.

There is no way a whispering Death could generate that level of heat I may not be the sharpest Viking out there but I know a dragons fire when I see it, it must be a new species he thought

Suddenly he saw a white dragon it looked like a night fury but it had the tail of a deadly nadder and the claws of a monstrous nightmare it was truly the most magnificent dragon Alvin had ever seen. Alvin held his ax close to his chest and began walking slowly over to the creature it must have sensed him because it snapped its head towards his direction glaring at him.

It had grey blue eyes that darkened to dark blue when it felt threatened it growled at him daring him to come closer so it could rip his heart out.

Before Alvin could get close enough to kill the monster The dragon sprayed a smoke screen. He gasped and thought D_amn I can't see through all this smoke it is too thick ! S_uddenly his thoughts were interrupted by a blinding light He shielded his eyes with the blade

of his axe and was thrown off the ground by a yellow beam.

When the smoke cleared the dragon was replaced with a beautiful woman with bright blonde hair and grey blue eyes scanning the area she wore white dragon skin and wore tribal type clothing.

Alvin glared at the woman she was not supposed to be here this is his island! Who does she think she is He quickly ran towards her and then held his blade up to her throat and said "Who are you and what are you doing at Outcast island".

She loosened from his grip by lifting him up and spin him around and then kicked him down on the ground grabbed his axe and pointed it near his heart and said , "Don't mess me unless you want to die"!

Alvin laughed and said "You are quite the fighter want to join my crew".

Day looked at him and said "Sure "

"Really ". Alvin said with surprise

"Fuck no where is the dragon conquer "! Day shouted as she raised the axe and then sliced his skin blood dripping from his cheek.

"Go ahead cut me all you want you will never get me to talk "!Alvin said as he glared at her she had him pinned down with her heel he could not get out with hurting her he may be a criminal but he still thinks that hurting a woman is not right. But it was the only way he tried to kick his way out her grip ,but Day sliced more of his skin causing him to fall backwards and fall down as he winced in pain.

Why did it feel like he was just burnt He looked down at the spots where he had been cut his wounds were steaming.

He looked up at her in shock she just looked at him with a twisted grin playing on her lips and then twirled the axe and said, "I see you figured out what I can do now will you tell me where the Dragon Conquer is"

14. The eye of the hurricane

Keeping our Love a secret chapter 12: The eye of the hurricane

Alvin swallowed hard as he stared at the blond woman he had to choose his words carefully, he did not know where the dragon conquer was he knew that Stoick's son lived in Berk with him .But if the boy was not there then he had no idea where to find him. He was not even aware of Merida and I landing in his land the only reason Alvin was left standing, but because Collector had allowed him to keep his land if he stayed out of his business. Alvin was a pretty messed up guy he had left many of his opponents quake in fear even some of the bravest men had fallen before him.

But this woman was terrifying staring in her sky blue eyes were like looking inside the eye of the hurricane you were trapped, paralyzed with fear Alvin tried to move his lips to try to tell this woman that

he had no knowledge but it was hard to think with her cold stare looking down at him. Alvin hated feeling so weak he was usual so sure of himself But Alvin was no idiot he knew when he was outmatched.

Day looked down at Alvin and looked past his fearful expression to see if he knew anything but it was clear this man was innocent for now she had heard thousands of souls parish with his blade .

Day had the ability to stare at someone once and see what they done, it did not matter if it was good or bad, she could see their memories and experiences with just one look .Day bit her lip at this man's past such violence towards dragons .

She did not blame him it was how he was raised Day on the other hand was raised to respect humans and stay out their affairs most societies have written dragons have mindless killing machines. To them it was justified to kill a dragon without finding out why they attack to Day it was evil and cruel humans are afraid of anything that is different it was a proven fact.

"I see you do not know a damn thing, you are safe from my wrath for now Alvin the treacherous but if you go anywhere near Hiccup or my husband I will not hesitate to kill you where stand"?! She shouted as she removed the axe away from his neck and threw it to the ground with disgust she felt dirty holding a weapon that had slaughtered thousands of her kind with no remorse or sympathy it made her stomach turn just picturing the screams made her feel sick.

When the blade was pulled away Alvin sighed with relieved he was no longer in danger Alvin stood up and stared at Day and Said You fight good lass be careful there are many things out there that would like to have a taste of your blood best keep a weapon by your side".

Day smiled and said "Don't worry about me it is Collector you should be worried about that man is not to be trusted. Let me clear things up for you Alvin, I do not like you but I do not want you to die. So, this is a fair warning we form a temporary truce to defeat a common enemy. We form a massive army with Berk and land our ships near the dragons nest and kill the Red Death. ".

Alvin scowled at her and weighed out the options Day had laid out for him she was right he hated Collector. Alvin had done terrible things in his lifetime but kidnapping people from different time frames with unnatural abilities chaining them up torturing them until they surrender to his will without even second thought was inhumane Alvin knew that he was no saint but even he had spared lives and had second thoughts about how he had done things. But Collector had no more humanity left in him he walked around his dungeon with a blank faraway look on his face

Day stood impatiently awaiting Alvin's response to her inquiry her feet growing stiff and sore with annoyance they were used to moving around every five minutes because Day was energetic and had a hard time containing her energy in even the most serious of times. It was rare to have her stand still for a long time most of the time, she paces back and forth it was usually Toothless that has to remind her that the possibility of them being attacked every five minutes would be a rare occurrence. He always told her that she should stop being so jumpy and enjoy the simplicity of life to indulge in the sweet

rhythm of time.

Day respected Toothless and his philosophical beliefs but she lived her life in a very different way to her there was no time like the present. You got a gauge on someone? Fix it. You got a broken heart try and heal it. She was a woman of action that is why she cannot bare to see another dragon get killed. Because of the queen and the impression of her kind, she could no longer sit back and say I wish someone would do something. If the people of Berk want the old Hiccup back they were going to have to fight back and start acting like Vikings.

Alvin scoffed at her and said "Do you think I'm an idiot the Red death is a massive tornado of destruction even with the outcasts and the Hooligan tribe of Berk working together we would still be overpowered by the dragons massive size!"

Day smirked and said "That is true but we are not going to fight it Hiccup and the rest of the gang are we will be on the ground to help distract it from coming towards our lands ". She pointed out logically Day was good at negotiating with people she had even convinced Toothless to do things that he felt uncomfortable doing without saying a single word.

Alvin frowned there was no arguing with her logic they did all the help they can get but what would Mildew say about this surely he would not be into helping out the dragons especial with Hiccup's little outburst before his girlfriend left. Mildew had come to outcast island with a bad cut over his chest he should have been dead Alvin was surprised with the elderly man's reliance but was getting slightly annoyance by Mildew's problem with authority he had often quested Alvin's decisions he knew it was going to be tricky but he had to talk the man.

Alvin smirked and said, "What is in it for me"? As he crossed his large arms and looked at Day.

Day frowned and said "You get to live and your island won't be torn to bits by a gigantic dragon "

Alvin glared at her and said "If you think that I Am going to do all that work for free you are sadly mistaken".

Day frowned and said "Fine if you want to have Collector possess the strongest dragon to his will be my guest but don't come crying to me when you are tortured and your blood is dripping on the floor"!

Alvin flinched just imagining it swallowing his pride Alvin takes out his hand says "Fine I will do it"

Day smiled and shook his hand firmly after all a good hand shake says something about the person.

* * *

><p>Meanwhile I was following the burn marks on the forest trails until it lead to the darkest and barren part of outcast island where the outcast themselves live I held out my hand trying to tell everyone to stop I held up my axe and darted my eyes back and forth

to find out if there was any sign of danger I put my axe down and sighed with relief we were safe for now it was unusually quiet the burn marks lead to where the dark rocky terrain of the island was.<p>

Hiccup was behind me looking as suspicious as I was there were burn marks everywhere as if someone had taken explosives to the place in a week and had not taken a break there were huge creators a dragon had done this there was no question but the dragons usually head for Berk where there are more people meaning this dragon was looking for us. Before I could investigate further Jack flew in front of me and said,

"Be Careful I saw Alvin's ship near peer we passed by a couple minutes ago ". I looked at him with shock Alvin was here already I expected him to take two weeks to get his ship repaired. He must have had a small life boat aboard I thought. Alvin was not who I was worried about at the moment I was worried at whatever did this had incredible power what if it tried to hurt Hiccup I could not stand the idea of losing him again.

Hiccup turned towards Toothless with shock and said,

"Bud who could have done this"?

Toothless looked around the area he recognized the blast he touched the ground and winched still hot only one dragon makes this potent of fire his wife was here Day I forgot to tell her where I was going and judging by the state of this place she is mad.

"It is Day she must be here looking for me" Toothless said seriously as he got up from his crouched position and looked at me I looked over at the creators and then thought We have no choice we got to head towards Day and tell her that Toothless is safe or she might destroy the whole island..

Merida gasped and said "You think she killed Alvin then? "

Everyone looked over at her with fear most of the gang were kidnapped by Collector and used as Outcasts like pawns in a chess board they were weapons used to distract the people of Berk from finding the true mastermind Collector. Alvin is not really the one in charge all this time we have been going after the wrong guy I wondered how Stoick would think of this news.

Toothless shrugged and said" I don't' know".

I looked at him with shock and said "What you mean you don't know".

Toothless sighed and said "My wife is very unpredictable one minute she is laughing and having fun the next she is pinning you to the wall with her blade pointed at your neck and trust me you do not want that to be you she is really powerful."

Hiccup rolled his eyes and muttered "I know how that feels".

I turn towards him and say "What was that"? With my axe pointed near him He gulped and sweated nervously afraid to repeat what he just said in fear of being stuck in the medical tent at Berk again. He

takes a deep breath and says "Nothing I didn't hear anything did you Jack"? he looking over at Jack for support

Jack held his staff over his right shoulder and smirked "Yeah I think I did it sounds like you are in big trouble".

I rolled my eyes and said " Whatever we do not have time for games I'm sure whatever Hiccup said wasn't all that important anyway Ruf Tuf take Barf and Belig fly around the sky up high and scan the area for any signals of outcasts Jack you fly low your ice powers could be some use to us you create a avalanche to distract the outcasts from finding our location".

"What do I do"? Merida asks

I smile at her and said "You are a front line men you are one of the people that we need in case of an attack, Toothless, Naruto, Sakura snotlout Hiccup and I are the front line men".

"What about me and Ralph"? Fix it sadly

I frowned What could Ralph and fix it do Ralph had gotten his wrecking arms back but he was still severely injured from Merida and I attacking him before. Ralph is very big I do not see any use for him unless all the rest of us are severely injured sort of like a last resort a secret weapon .

I looked over at them and said, " There will be a lot of people under Collector's spell so we will be vastly outnumbered even with Naruto's cloning ability since he has captured people with incredible strength and abilities there has to be a couple of them that can overpower Naruto when that time comes Ralph will be our secret weapon".

"Astrid what about us". Ruffnut Tuffnut and Fishlegs. said in union

I smiled and said "I thought you knew already that is why I did not say anything you guys are the second wave in case something bad happens to either of us".

I said as I gesture to Toothless Sakura Naruto Jack Hiccup Merida and Myself

They nodded I looked around the area once more to make sure the circumstances have changed it did not appear to be the case I rolled over towards the clearing and then gestured for the others to follow everyone but Hiccup and Jack had copied my moments and followed towards the wreckage.

* * *

><p>Jack and Hiccup looked at each other for a brief moment they did not utter a word Jack watched as Hiccup bent down and looked down at the scorch marks with suspicion trying to come up with a deep analysis of the burned stone. Jack noticed the marks on the ground with equal suspicion someone or something else was here and whatever it was made them felt uneasy. Hiccup stood up as he picked up a bit of soot from the ground and raised it to his nose and then winched with disgust it almost made Jack laugh his expression was almost

comical.<p>

Hiccup stared off into space in deep thought not really looking at anything in particular as he pursed his lips with wonder and fear he missed the confident sly Hiccup he was when he lost his memories. He knew what he was doing and could come up with a plan at the drop of a hat but once again he was the shy, insecure, awkward teen boy he was before. He was too panicked to think about anything but how much of a mess he caused this was all his fault he should not have roped Astrid in the deal and now she is danger because of him and his stupid promises.

He looked back at his rival and frowned when he noticed his blue eyes narrowed near him with sympathy and understanding his lips drawn into a light hearted smile as he said, "You alright Dragon tamer"? In a playful tone trying to make Hiccup feel better in attempt to ease the boy's troubled mind he was overthinking it the situation was easier to solve then he realized he did not blame the boy for losing his cool though after all that has happened between him and Astrid.

Hiccup rolled his eyes and then smiled and said " I think I know where Day is headed".

Jack gasped and said "That's great can you lead us to where she might be headed I can scout head in case anyone tries anything". He said as he raised his staff near his chest with determination flaring in his eyes Hiccup was shocked at the boys confidence the boy's eye gaze was so intense and focused he felt a chill running down his spine.

Hiccup frowned and said, "No you can't go head alone it is too dangerous you need someone there in case Collector comes back". He said as he looked over towards Toothless direction .Toothless nodded and then bit his thumb and spread some of his blood on his night fury tattoo causing him to turn into a magnificent night fury once more. I watched as Hiccup leapt onto Toothless and said,

"I am going with you Jack".

I looked at him with shock and said "You can't go head we need you for the battle what if we can't handle it alone"!

Hiccup smiled and said "Astrid I think I know you better than that, I know you can do it Astrid I believe in you. You are a lot better fighter than I can and I Am confident that you will be able to make it out safe and sound"

I smirked and said "Thanks Hiccup don't screw this up okay I want you to make out alive can I trust you to do that"?

Hiccup paused to think about it and then said, "To be honest I don't know but I will try for you ".

He smiled down at me sadly, I could tell he was starting to regret his decision already. But before he could get any second thoughts on the matter Merida step in front me and then said,

"Don't ya worry I will make sure she is safe you just worry about finding out anything unusual or strange Jack knows these lands well I

Am brave enough are you?"

Everyone nodded all I could do was watch as Jack and Hiccup took flight suddenly I felt like something was wrong .Since when does Hiccup leave without telling me what is going on? I just hope they know what they are doing.

* * *

><p>Meanwhile the cold dugon could not satisfy their needs they were hungry and had not gotten a full meal in a while most of the stuff that Collector feeds them were not even solid often they were given this weird liquid they had to drink it if they didn't they would get tortured or worse.<p>

There were thousands of cells as far as the eye could see and inside them was Collector's collection of people with a special talents, skills, or abilities. Forever trapped some have been inside their cells some had been taken from different universes and galaxies as powerful or talented these people were they were no match for Collector.

He was powerful godlike and almost .Impossible to break he has defeated many and broke thousands when you first see collector he does not look like much of a threat .People do not know how old Collector is mentally but his physical age is said to be late teen or early twenties but do not let that fool you Collector has been around for centuries taken on many forms and names.

But what was underneath? No One really knows but Collector himself Collector laid unconscious from the battle that took place two days ago drenched from the rain that had fallen on outcast island .

In deep sleep he had not told his minions his weakness in fear they will use it to go against him. Whenever he uses the stolen powers for a long period of time it makes him incredibly tired he has a hard time seeing clearly and sometimes when he pushes himself too hard he coughs up blood.

But there was something that he hadn't even told anyone he yearns to learn his past. When Collector woke up centuries ago,he had somehow lost his memories, he walked aimlessly for sixty years ,before being driven mad and power hungry. He used to be an innocent young spirit looking for someone to talk too much like Jack .He lived a long time unseen until he found a way around being believed in and now everyone can see him and fear him even the mighty Pitch black and fallen by his hands.

Suddenly a tall figure wearing a black robe with his hood up a long scythe in his hand glowing red eyes boring down at Collector with disgust and sadness. He had never seen him so beat up before he fired some of his power into Collector and then tapped on his shoulder.

Collector jolted awake and breathed heavily his eyes wide with shock and fear as he looked around the area and then scowled and said,

"What are you doing here"?

"I have come to tell you your time has come".

Collector rolled his eyes and said "Give up Reaper you and I both know I Am immortal and always have been".

The man frowned and said, "You do not remember me I guess it was really true then ". He said as he took a moment to pause he did not want to break down in front of the emotionless shell of a man in front of him. And then shook off and then muttered under his breath.

"What's past is past if he does not remember it will make things easier for me."

Collector looked over at him as he pulled down his hood,Collector smirked the boy looked a little odd. But he was not ugly he had spiky black hair like collector except he had deep red eyes he had a strong jaw line and had small whiskers around his chin and a very thin mustache Collector had to winch to see it he wore a very long robe with a hood a simple black shirt and pants .

The man pulled Collector up and then pointed his scythe near Collector's throat and said, " Immortal or not you can still get your head cut off from the Grim reaper so do not test me".

Collector frowned and then looked away and said"

"Why did you come here I could have woke up on my own".

Collector and the Grim reaper have a complicated relationship they were reborn at the same time .Reaper had tried many times to reach out to him but he did not want his sympathy, however no matter how hard he tried to push the boy away from him he always comes back. No matter what he said or did but why? Collector had no idea the boy did not speak all that much he was almost as quiet and withdrawn as he was. He was smart he knew what he was doing while he didn't. He can't even remember his own name let alone remember if he had ever had a friend or a shoulder to cry on in his past life. The world had turned his back on him so he turned his back on the world...

"I wanted to come to make sure you don't kill yourself you of all people should know not to understate an opponent based on age and size". Reaper said as he put his hand on Collector's chest and healed his wounds .

Many did not know this but the Grim reaper did not always kill the people if they gave him a good reason to stay alive he would let them as long as he let them know that they're end will come someday and that they will be ready when it does.

Collector smiled and said "Thanks Z but why did you really come you usually do not come unless something bad has happened". The boy did not tell Collector his full name he just told him to call him Z .Because that is what all his friends call him Collector had argued time and time again he was not the boy's friend but he did not seem to care.

Z sighed as he put his scythe and said "Long story short a large of fleet of Viking ships are coming towards you in search of the dragon conqueror and on top of that the outcasts have betrayed you so your

end may come sooner than you think".

Collector at looked scared for a brief moment but then scoffed and said,

"I will just use my collection to defeat those Vikings have rock for brains".

Collector frowned and said "You did not leave any burn marks this time did you"? He recalled that the last time the boy appeared out of nowhere he had left a strange material on the ground. he was worried that the dragon conqueror and his friends will find it and try to track him down.

Z gasped and then face palmed and said "Oh god I'm such an idiot I forgot to mask my heat signature"!

Collector frowned and said "What does your heat signature have done with anything"?

Z frowned and said "You mean you do not know, dragons have keen eyesight they can pick up a person's smell and heat signature".

Collector looked at Z with shock and said "Even if they are dead"?

Z frowned "Yes".

Collector frowned and thought I Am doomed...

End of chapter 12

15. Rise

_ "In a world gone mad,_
> In a place so sad!
> Sometimes it's crazy
> To fight for what you believe!
> But you can't give up,
> If you wanna keep what you love"

_ - Skillet _

* * *

><p>Disclaimer : I do not own Brave, Wrech it Ralph, How to train your dragon, Naruto or rise of the the guardians Or the song. (I only own Day,Collector and Z)<p>

Keeping our love a secret chapter 13 : Rise

I watched Hiccup and Jack leave until I could not see them anymore, Merida held my hand firmly as we looked up at the sky her fiery red hair blowing through the wind as she looked up. I looked back at her, she was almost as unpredictable and dangerous as I was, but their was one big difference that set me apart from love for Hiccup but would that be enough to ensure his safety.?

Oh Hiccup please be okay my would suck without you in it I thought

sadly and then I turned around to face my friends to get ready for our battle.

As I pulled out my axe ,held it in my left hand firmly as I pushed my emotions aside for now. So, that I could be prepared for the harsh battle that was to come .I had no doubt that we would win, my main concern was how much blood was going to be shed after all this? Would anyone survive would humans and dragons finally live in peace will Merida finally reunite with her family will Jack, Naruto, Sakura, Ralph and Fix it go back to their own dimension?

Hours passed and I sat on a log, near the camp fire I could not eat and I was too worried to speak .While the others tried to hide their concern for Hiccup and Jack. I sat staring blankly at the campfire people were trying to talk to me. But I was not paying attention. I was too busy worrying about Hiccup I do not know why I Am so worried. I know that when Hiccup lost his memory he began to learn how to defend himself and wears a suit of armor too.

_I need to have more faith in Hiccup, but no matter how strong he gets he will still be that awkward smart inventor on the inside. Even though Hiccup can handle himself he tends to run away from a fight and Hiccup is pretty light on his feet. So I am sure he will be fine but it has been five hours and he has not come back where is he Hiccup please be okay...I thought _

"Astrid are ya okay you have not said one word since Hiccup and Jack left to investigate". Merida asked me with concern as she used a rock to sharpen her arrows as she looked down at the tips of the arrows to make sure they were ready for the battle .Then Merida did something that I never thought Merida would do not in a million years .She went over and hugged me!

I was too frozen in shock .Merida was almost as closed off as I was, so to see her hug me like that was shocking. Especially when she told me that she felt uneasy about any of us touching her since Alvin was the one who ripped out her right eye and had tortured her. If she did not complete a task right.

I snapped out my shock and then said "Thank you Merida". as I hugged her back and then quickly stood up and then around to make sure I had everyone's full attention once I was sure everyone was looking at me I looked at them and said,

"Enough fooling around everyone is is time to stop Collector and the outcasts once and for all and rescue everyone from their cells. We are getting closer to the dugons from what Merida tells me the dungeons are under the killing arena all we have to do is figure out a way around the guards and then try and free everyone."

Naruto smiled and said " That is a great idea but umm shouldn't we get to know each other first that way we can assess everyone's strengths and abilities? ...For example hello everyone! My name is Uzumaki Naruto and I am a ninja from the leaf village the land of fire .Where I come from we have five great shinobi nations Fire,Earth,Lighting,Water,and Wind my father Namikaze Minato risked his life to seal away the nine tailed demon the Kyuubi I have the ability to summon toads, control wind , and use nature energy otherwise known as sage mode.

I have full control over the Kyuubi's power and can communicate with him with my mind because I Am a jinchuuriki which is a human sacrifice their used to be nine of us until a madman named uchiha madara came and we were forced to war .To try and stop him from taking over the shinobi world."

Everyone but sakura stared at him with shock at how painful his past was I smiled and thought

You are really strong Uzumaki Naruto. If any of that stuff happened to me I probably would have tried to kill myself. It can't feel good to be the village screw up it makes me wonder how Hiccup could stand it for so long oh Hiccup if only you were here then you would see how much you and Naruto have in common..

I smiled and said "Thank you Naruto that is a great idea we should go around in a circle so Sakura since you are next to Naruto you should go next".

Sakura frowned and said "I will tell you my story but I do not think it is as meaningful as Naruto's besides even with my abilities I will only slow you down the things I can do for people are so small and insignificant ".

Merida frowned and said "Please Sakura your backstory is just as important to us".

Sakura frowned and said "Fine like Naruto I Am from the leaf I graduated from the Ninja academy with perfect test scores and had acquitted a lot of knowledge over the years .I was put on a three man squad and was paired with Naruto as well .When I was little I used to get teased for my big wide forehead and because I Am really smart but despite my smarts I had decided that chasing after my lifetime crush was more important than training .I had trained my mind not my body

.

But then the chunin exams came and I got put into a sticky situation with some sound Ninja it was then I had to decide my long pink hair or my life and so without hesitation. I grabbed a kunai from my porch and cut my hair. And decided to take my ninja studies seriously months later my crush leaves the village I was devastated. I had asked Naruto to bring him back for me but he got hurt bad he almost died that day it was then that I realized that I could not rely on Naruto all the time. So I asked our village leader and world renowned healer lady tsunade to train me I have the ability to focus my chakra into my fists making me have super human strength, I can heal wounds and summon slugs I Am also a good strategist."

Everyone looked at Sakura with sympathy she had gotten stronger like she wanted but at a terrible price because her crush left the village. She was forced to grow up rather quickly and because of that, she has a hard time staying happy she was trapped in the past. I could tell she still had lingering feelings for her crush, but whenever she looks at Naruto, I could tell she likes him because that is the way Hiccup and I look at each other. I smiled at her as she looked over at Naruto and thought,

_Sakura the sooner you realize your feelings for Naruto, the sooner you will be able to happy again and move on, you will no longer hide behind those fake smiles of yours anymore. Naruto will save your

loneliness just like I had saved Hiccup from his.._

As everyone shared their stories, I listened attentively to Media's her back story get more heartbreaking every time I hear it kidnapping torture, espionage .Alvin had not only taken her family but her freedom as well. Even though Merida had a hard time living up to her mother's expectations. I Am sure she wished she could go back to that moment .Before she had ran into the woods and followed the wisps to the external vortex that had flung her through time. What Collector wanted with Merida was a mystery to me she was really good at fighting and was very cunning but that was about it she did not seem to be able to give him any power.

Suddenly I heard a rusting sound from the bushes and spun around grabbed my axe and pinned down the stranger. Without even breaking a sweat I glared at the figure as I held my axe near the persons neck . I picked up the stranger and pulled the figure by his or her shirt collar so I could see the persons face and gasped

"Dagur ?"! I wanted to know how Dagur the deranged was doing on outcast island but before I could get another word out edge wise. He quickly took my axe out of hand and then through it down on the ground and then signaled Merida,Naruto,Sakura,Ralph,Fix It, Fish legs,Ruff,Tuff,Snotlout to get down I tried to say something but dangur had his hands over my mouth and then looked down at me and said,

"Be quiet all of you I do not want him to know Iam here"!

Sakura looked over at him and said "Who?"

"Collector who else he came to around the time I was trying to escape and if he finds out I helped those stupid hooligan tribe from berk cross his shore he will have my head"!

"I do not get why everyone is so afraid of Collector we took him down in like ten minutes the guy was not exactly a challenge ".Snotlout said nonchalantly as he put his arms behind his back trying to get people to relax .But it only seemed to irriate everyone . I knew Collector was not that easy to defeat, I knew when we left him in the clearing that the fight was far from over .I wanted to know more about what Dagur said he had helped my tribe cross outcast territory how ? who had helped him.

I pushed away his hand from my mouth and said "

"What do you mean Dangur what is going on?"

"Okay a couple of hours ago Alvin comes towards our waters riding a strange looking dragon it looked like a cross between a night fury, a deadly nadder and a mosterious nightmare it was a magnificent beast would have been great to have its head in my collection. Alvin came explaining that he was tired of Collector thinking he owns outcast island and wanted to team up with my tribe and berk's to take him down."

He paused to look at everyone to make sure they were listening. I gasped in shock Alvin was helping us why ? I knew it was probably just a temporary truths . He just wants us to help him take down a common enemy. So he is asking around the other Viking tribes for help

so that they could take down Collector. It was a risky idea but it could work. But I know Alvin did not come up with that by himself, I know Alvin is not stupid but there was no way he could come up with something that brilliant. It had to be someone who knew what they were doing someone who had enough Battle strategy to come up with something like that but who?

Before I could ask more Dagur swallowed and then said,

"I refused and asked him to be removed from my sight and said that it was just a fool's errand that he was just going to get himself killed. He tried to protest saying it was the only way to be rid of him once and for all. Do not get me wrong any other day, I would have jumped at the opportunity to fight. I maybe reckless but I am no fool I knew a unfair fight when I see one. I told him to go away then I saw a blinding light I had to shield my eyes the light was so bright. I could not look at it for very long and then in the place of the dragon was a very beautiful Blondie woman she held me had knife point and told me. That you either help us or die. Collector is after the red death and if he gets a hold of it the whole world is in danger not just the viking world millions of people will die including you.".

I smiled and said "Day sent us back up that is great where is everyone"?!

"They were waiting at the docks, if we head over there now we might be able to come up with a strategy that will help you guys break in he explained

"Strategy smategy I say, we just bust in their and kick Collector's butt"! Snoutlout exclaimed while pounding his fists together

Everyone but Snoutlout sighed

I looked at him and said "Easy Snoutlout, you will get your chance to kick collector's butt but it is essential for us to come up with a plan we can not just charge in there ".

"So what are we supposed to do? It is too dark to go to the docks unless you guys light a torch and I do not think that is a good idea Bbecause we want to stay inconspicuous the last thing we need is for Collector to capture us after our hard work". said Ralph as he stood up, and looked over at Dagur's direction Dagur gasped with shock he was obviously stunned at how big Ralph was .

I was too at first, but once you get to know him he is not that scary, he was actually pretty nice. I had a hard time believing that he was a bad guy as did most of the others when he told his story to me.

"I think I got an idea but you guys got to follow my lead if this is going to work I just hope we do not die ". Fish legs said shakily

Everyone nodded and started heading to the docks, as I walked along the stone path I wondered why we didn't just wait until morning I was pretty tired and could barley walk but did not want everyone to worry about me when there was so many other lives at stake.

* * *

><p>Meanwhile with Hiccup and Jack...<p>

Jack and Hiccup soared through the sky, trying to find the odd scorch marks that were left earlier, Hiccup knew that it was not a dragon .A dragon's scorch marks do not make the area around them age into dust .Whatever did this had some kind of odd power .Hiccup knew Astrid was probably worried sick, but he to do this what if this thing is after their group? He could not live with himself if something happened to his friends.

Especially I had just gotten back my memories back he thought

Jack flew alongside Hiccup and Toothless with a blank expression on his face normally, he would do fancy spins and twirls as the wind carried him through the sky, but he was not his usual fun self. Even though his expression was blank he was worried about what would become of his sister and Tooth; He never got the chance to tell her, that he liked her and today he is afraid he might never get the chance. Seeing Astrid and Hiccup hug before they left, only made the whole in his heart bigger as he thought about the way Tooth had hugged him when they defeated Pitch.

Hiccup looked over at his rival with concern, he knew that Jack Frost was trying to keep his cool about the whole thing ,he noticed how similar he and Jack were and wondered if he had someone special he was missing back in his world .Of course he heard him mention someone named Tooth during their battle with Collector. But he said they were just friends. But the long pause he gave during the battle made him think that maybe there was something more going on . But decided to give Jack his space the last thing they needed was for Jack to get out of control and start a blizzard because of Hiccup.

Jack continued to show Hiccup the way making sure to fly at a speed that Toothless and Hiccup could keep up with as he soared through the air he heard a voice in his head.

"Are you okay I know you are worried the expression on your face maybe well hidden but your eyes give you a way if you want to talk to someone Hiccup and I are here to help... ".

Jack jumped with fear and then looked back at Toothless and rolled his eyes

" I am fine No need to worry about me Toothless".

_"How did you know it was me?". _

_"Hiccup told me that you sometimes talk to him using telepathy instead of dragonese does he know how to speak it yet?" _

"You know about dragonese Jack how? Vikings were around before you became a guardian Hiccup and I would be long dead from what you told us".

_"I know a old wizard that has been around for a long time in scoff clousn his name is Ombric and he can speak languages of different animals including dragonese he taught me some words but I did not

feel like using it. ". _

_"Oh yes I know about that village I think I met this Ombric once
". _

_"Really but I am from another universe aren't I?". _

_" No I do not think so Merida might be though you just might be from
a different time". _

_"Cool! that makes a lot of sense Toothless". _

_"What are you guys doing? " _

_"Nothing Hiccup I am trying to cheer the boy that is all ". _

_"Oh okay don't mind me then it's not like I am your best friend or
anything". _

_"I'm sorry Hiccup you are right I just did not know if Jack wanted
to talk at all so I wanted to see if he was alright". _

_"Okay Jack do you see anything?". _

Jack flew ahead of Hiccup and sniffed the air around him something
was off the air smelt like ash the scent was really strong, Jack put
his arms to his sides and began to zoom down towards the ground .As
he used the blue light from his staff to guide him around the forest
in the dark. Jack scanned around the area and found an odd residue on
the ground Jack got down on one knee to get a closer look at
it.

Suddenly an odd gas started to float around the forest, making Jack
really drowsy he tried to stay awake but it was no use. Jack
collapsed on the forest floor clutching his precious staff for dear
life. As he fell unconscious suddenly a figure emerged from beyond
the bushes he looked down at Jack and scoffed as he lowered his hood
and then turned towards his companion .

"Did you have to over do it Z I know we have to keep a low profile
but that way kinda mean don't you think?". Collector said as he
looked over at the younger male .Collector recognized the boy as one
of the kids that fought him a few hours ago .The immortal spirit Jack
Frost ever since Jack had came to outcast island Collector has had a
hard time staying focused on his work .He sat down next to the boy
and looked at Jack's staff for a moment or two. It really was a
beautifully crafted shapard staff who ever carved it knew what he was
doing .Collector could not spot a single uneven edge and back in his
time it took hours sometimes days to carve wood.

Z looked over at Collector and said "I will take first shift on
watching the boy we can not have him run back to his dragon tamer
friend I know I overdid it but it was the only way to keep him off
our trail he found my ash lying on the floor" .

Z noticed that Collector was not even paying attention to him ,he was
just staring down at the teenage spirit with wonder and confusion. As
if he had seen Jack before but could not remember when . Z had to
admit that even he thought Jack looked familiar to the grim reaper. Z
had seen many faces but Jack's definitely looked familiar.

"Z I will take the first shift you should get some rest I will stay up and make sure nobody finds us".Collector said

Z rolled his eyes "Fine just be careful, you have a whole fleet of Viking warships heading your way remember so do not try to do anything reckless I do not want to save your sorry but again".

Z went over towards a nearby tree and then started to lean against it he looked over at Collector and smiled sadly,

"Be careful brother"... Z muttered under his breath as he closed his eyes and began to drift off.

* * *

><p>Meanwhile, Hiccup and Toothless floated above the sky patiently waiting for Jack to come back .But it has been ten minutes, since Jack had went to investigate and Hiccup was getting worried he looked down at Toothless with a look with worry and said,<p>

" I can't wait any longer Bud, we have to go and find out if he is okay he came all this way to help Astrid save me when he had not even met me yet he saved my life once and I want to return the favor".

Toothless looked up at Hiccup and nodded Toothless was getting worried too he knew the boy was strong .Back when they fought Collector he could smell the boy's magical aura three hundred feet away from him. The boy had potential but he was still rash when it came to his decisions. Jack was clever but he lacked patience his curiosity often got the better of him. It was curiosity his that had led him to becoming a outcast for three years. He was so over come with joy at the thought of a whole island of people who could see him .He could not think straight. When Toothless handed the boy his staff after the battle. He looked into his memories and shuttered he could feel the three hundred years of pain rejection and ignorance of some spirits and have them crush his heart several times over even the guardians who were supposed to help all children had completely ignored the boy.

Hiccup and Toothless dove down towards the ground and looked around the area they had seen Jack fly down. Hiccup looked down at the odd looking ash they laid on the forest floor with recognition. It was the same soot he had examined earlier there was no doubt about that. Hiccup was about to hop back on Toothless when he noticed that some of the ground had frosted over and some of the twigs were broken their had definitely been a struggle .Their was blood on some of the fallen leaves of the tree but this blood smelled different .It smelled like melted snow and if that wasn't enough evidence Hiccup also found pieces of blue fabric. It could only mean one thing.

"Toothless Jack is in trouble ! we need to follow that trail of blood try to fly as high as you can bud we do not want anyone to see us"! Hiccup ordered as he hopped on to Toothless as they took flight They had followed the trail all night but could not find any trace of Jack

.

_This is all my fault I should have went with him what kind of friend

am I if I let a firend get killed_ Hiccup thought

The next morning Z and Collector had started to head out once more Z had made sure to spill some of Jack's blood on several of the twigs and leaves so that the Berk brat would follow them towards The dugons to capture him .Collector and Z contintued down the forest until the came across a rockwall and pulled out one of the rocks to reveal a secret passage ground that lead towards Collector's secret lair .Only Alivn and his right hand man Savage were the only outcasts that were allowed in .So the lair was pretty quiet if you inore the painful screams and pleas of the millons of people Collector had captured.

Z had Jack tossed over his shoulder, the boy was incredibly light .Jack was still passed out, his jaw tensed up he appeared to be having a bad dream. But Z knew their was nothing he could do his knock out gas acts differently for everyone .Some people had actually sponatiously laughing out of no where in their sleep once .It had been quite entertaining to watch. Z turned towards Collector and asked,

"Where do you want me to put him?"

Collector looked over at him and said, "Put him in the cell with his sister and girlfirend it will be a plessure to touture them right in front of him. Make sure to take away his staff without his powers the boy is nothing until he learns how to control his powers without it he is just a weakling that is getting in the way".

Z frowned at him and said, " Are you sure that is a wise idea They could divese a way to escape and try to free everyone".

Collector paused to think about if for a momment and said, "You are right, take him to the brain washing room. I will make him part of my army he should count himself lucky only the poeple I deem the wrothy ever get the privliage to serve me ". He said as he grinned evilly looking down at his army as they bowed in repect for their leader.

Suddenly one of his soilders brusted through the room and said,

"We found these guys near the docks, it looks they they were trying to abush us ".As he looked down at Stoick,Gobber,Mildew,Spitlout, and Day tied down on the ground and being pinned down by his boot. The soilder had slim frame and had a hood on so nobody could see his face .But he had deep voice and expressive green eyes that had caused many of his opponents to flinch.

Collector smiled and said "Very Good I turst that the other warships have been sunk as well".

The soilder lifted his boot and then walked towards Collector and bowed. ""Yes my fleet are taking care of it right now you are no longer in danger their plan has been savatoged".

"Very Good General you have done well feel free to enjoy the rest of your day".

"You will never get away with this my son will stop you "! Stoick roared

"Really is that what you think? I think we both know what is going to happen here tonight Stiock I will admit your boy is smart. But once I capture him and send him in the ring to fight some of my soilders he will never become a problem again."

Stoick sat up from his laid down possition and tried to crush the robes with his massive viking muscles. Only to get shocked by the robes electrical current he winched in pain and then looked up at Collect and smirked

" My boy has been training getting stronger ,I have tried to deny it for years but Hiccup is more of a viking then I am ! He had invented incredible things helped many lives . Even though he had caused distaster after disaster had been called Hiccup the useless. For years and got pushed around and inored. He still did not give up on what he belived was right. That is what makes a true viking not strength of his body but the strength of his heart".

Collector smirked and said "That was a toughing speech too bad it will be your last take him away make him regret ever lashing out at me Z while welcome Jack to my lair".

"Not so fast Collector not another step you have to deal with me now".

Collector gasped

To be continued ...

* * *

><p>Title of the chapter based on the song Rise by Skillet music is a really big influnce when I write especially the newest ablum from Skillet (Also called Rise) I had gone through writters block six times to write this chapter so I hope you like it thanks so much for all the reviews and favorites you guys are awesome.<p>

16. The sound of Madness

A/ N : Sorry, I did not update in a long time, but Iam back to give you guys more Keeping our love a secret! Let me know how I did on this chapter and what I could improve on and remember to review. Everytime I get a new review it makes me happy hope you like this chapter.

Disclaimer: I do not own anything exept Day, Collector, and Z

Enjoy!

Keeping our love a secret chapter 14: The sound of Madness

Collector glared at the man, as he pulled out his twin blades getting into battle stance, he spat on the ground and charged up his blades and ran up to the man. But, he dodged Collector's attack and chucked his needles at one of Collector's pressure points near his hand, causing him to drop one of his blades and stumble over in pain and breathe heavily. He tried to use his powers to mask the pain but, it was no use the more power he used the more pain he experienced.

The man let out a chilling laugh, that made Stiock freeze in shock , as he walked towards Collector, charging up his powers and grabbed Collector's forehead. Collector let out a loud strangled scream that echoed throughout the entire room.

Day gasped at the sight that unfolded in front of her, and looked away from Collector she knew that Collector was bad but he did not deserve to be beaten and tortured so brutally. Nobody did.

"You think that you can just take over everything, and not have me know about it, then you are more of a fool then I thought". He said coldly as he lifted Collector's chin forcing him to look into his eyes, as he smirked and continued, "It is a shame really, you have potential kid but you have overstayed your welcome". as he raised his blade to strike down Collector's neck but before he could, he was slammed against the wall by Z with his scythe pointing at his neck.

"What are you doing "?! The Man shouted at Z

"I am stopping you from killing my brother Midnight".

Day gasped at the name and glared at Midnight, Midnight was a outlaw in the Night Fury island, for brutally beating robbers and criminals and taking the law into his own hands. Normally, her people encouraged people to take a stand against the robbers and thieves. But, Night furies were pacifists they did not believe in hanging, torturing, or sacrificing unless the criminal did something so bad they do not deserve a second chance. Midnight had brutally tortured criminals for petty crimes that could easily be forgotten or made up.

"Don't be stupid kid, that is not your brother anymore he is a criminal, and should be punished for his crimes.". Midnight said as he glared at the immortal teen and then kicked him in the gut, causing his scythe to fall on the ground, as he went over to Z and twisted his wrist. Z screamed in pain as he shot a red beam at Midnight's hand, causing it to age and crumble into dust. Z picked up his scythe held it firmly in his hands as he slashed the air causing a portal to appear Z stepped into the portal and vanished.

"Damn it, where did that kid go"?! Midnight said as he looked around the room for Z, but all he saw was Stiock, Gobber, Day and a unconscious Jack Frost on the ground thrashing around wildly. As, the knockout gas gave him terrible nightmares that he was powerless to stop.

"Have you tried looking behind you"? said a voice nonchalantly

Midnight turned, but before he look behind him, he was punched in the face and forced onto the looked up to see Z holding his scythe over his shoulder, with a blood thirsty look on his face, as his fierce red eyes glared intensely into Midnight's eyes.

"Wow you are so slow Midnight, I guess you are not the great dark hero everyone always talks about". Z taunted

"What the heck is going on, whose side is Z on now"? Gobber

asked

"How the heck should I know Gobber, I'm as confused as you are maybe it is another being that exists outside of time like Z, Collector, and Jack like Day said". Stoick said

Midnight frowned and said , "Don't underestimate me kid, it might be the last thing you ever do, you may be the grim reaper. But, you do not stand a chance against the spirit of the night". as he vanished from underneath Z in a burst of stars, Z winced and turned away from the light.

"Damn". _he disappeared _Z thought and and then looked over at Collector and rushed over to his brother's aid as he helped him onto his chair and put his blades on the table beside him.

Z cleared his throat and said "Are you okay Collector, are we ready to engage in the next phase of our plan"? he said coldly

"No need to hide Z, I had heard everything is it true are you my brother"?

Z flinched and nodded " I did not want you to know, I thought it would be better that way, when we were reborn I had all the memories of our past life but you did not I wanted to tell you, but I just couldn't".

Collector stared at the boy with shock_ All this time, I had tried to look for some kind of sign I was not alone and the answer was right here._

Collector smiled and ruffled Z's hair and said "Its alright I forgive you thanks for helping me all these years I owe you a big favor".

Z shook his head and said, "No time, he may come back I should have anticipated he might come back and attack you when you are at your weakest".

Collector frowned and said "Do not worry about me I can handle myself".

Z glared at him said "Not when you are like this ! what if that Dragon kid comes flying in right now you are in too much pain to do anything".

"I said I can handle myself ,now go and take the prisoners away or I will make you. Do not think that just because I found out you are my brother and the key to my past that i am going soft on you". Collector said coldly

"Yes Brother". Z said sadly as he stalked over towards Stoick, Gobber, and Day his deep red eyes looking down at them, as he ordered some men to help cart the prisoners into their cell, the chambers were getting too full, soon they will run out of room to put the prisoners he understood that as the spirit of power his brother collector had to feed off other people's energy but did he have to take so many people?

What was his goal? The only reason he went with this is because Collector had promised nobody was going to get hurt and that the

timeline will go naturally like it was supposed to, but his brother lied. He had taken people with extraordinary abilities or talents from other times and universes chained them up and fed off of them until they were too exhausted to fight back.

"Where do you plan on taking us", Said Stiock his voice calm but firm as he looked straight into Z's eyes he looked like he was having a inner battle with himself it was like even he did not know what side he was on in this war.

Z did not answer him he just looked down at the giant muscular man the great Stiock the vast chief of the Hairy hooligan tribe, tied up and powerless by his brother's brash actions .What should he do?

If he goes against his brother then his scythe will know and want him to take Collector's soul for all the crimes he had done, but if he went with it then his brother will take over the entire world and no one will ever been the same.

"You should do what you believe is right Zinc". Day said logically

"Who? How did you". -Z tried to finish his sentence but he could not find the right words every time he tried to speak the words would end up running back into his throat. he was shocked at how a mere mortal human woman was able to read his thoughts like a open book suddenly Z looked down at the girl and felt a massive amount of magical energy coming from Day.

"Are you okay sir "? one of the men said as he carted Day through the halls.

"I do not know". Z said with uncertainty

He glanced back at the blonde beauty something seemed off, Day seemed way to confident he could not tell if that was how she normally was or if she had some kind of plan up her sleeve what ever the case he could tell she was no pushover.

Z looked at the man and said, " Watch her carefully something does not seem right I have a bad feeling about her make sure she does not escape".

Day smirked and said, "Do you think one man can stop me?". she said boastfully as she looked right into Z's eyes casting the strongest look of killer instinct she could muster, without putting out her blade and holding him at neck point. Although, with all the bad things he has done to her and the people she cared about, the urge to hurt him seemed tempting.

Z stopped walking and froze, He looked back at Day with fear

No, it is not possible, Jshon is one of our best fighters surely he can handle her..._Could she be that powerful? If she is as half as powerful as the energy she radiates ,than we are in big trouble. I have to make sure she does not escape or the entire plan will be ruined ! He thought desperately_

_Z _ran through the halls grabbed some of the strongest fighters of their fleet told them to untie her and had them put Day in the cell

head first, she fell head first in the cell, Gobber and Stoick were soon pushed inside as well. When Stoick was pushed down the earth shook violently causing some of the sleeping prisoners to jump with fear.

Gobber looked over at Day and said, "I know that look, what are you thinking"? he said cheekily as he looked over at Day

Day smiled and said, "That the plan is working perfectly, I knew that Collector would not be easier to fool but Z is in a fragile state right now he is having a inner conflict in his head he does not know who's side he is on anymore."

Gobber gulped and said, " If I were him I would want to choose fast because I would not want to fight you, how did get so good at defeating someone with just a single look".

Day smiled and said, "I was a lot like Astrid when I was younger, I was training day and night because I wanted to become a powerful warrior. But, many people in the fury village had despised me for wanting to fight. because typically girl night furies were expected to take care of their young and stay in the nest, not fight and defend the village that was a job for the men only ".

Gobber frowned and said, "I know how ya feel Berk is one of the few viking villages that allow Women to fight in battle, most vikings believe it is unjust to have a woman fight in the battle field because it will ruin the man's image but I think it is a load of garbage".

Day smiled and said, "Thank you Gobber, I mean for your support in the plan I know it is not that easy for you to fight anymore with most of your limbs gone".

Gobber smiled and said, "It is no big deal, I may not look like much but I can fight, ...I just prefer not to, if I know the situation can be fixed without extending fists then I'm all for it".

"I understand, I do not like to fight either unless someone looks at me the wrong way or someone hurts the people that I want to protect". Day said

Stoick cleared his throat and said, "Day I do not mean to seem rude but are you sure this idea is going to work".

Day smirked and said, "Trust me it will work, we just need to wait for Alvin's signal".

"Are you sure we can trust Alvin and Daggur after all they hate the Hairy hooligan tribe of berk, so what do they gain from helping us".

Day frowned and said, "Their territory, if there's one thing I know after being a warrior for so long, is that they hate getting their butts handed to them. Because, they want to prove to the world they are not to be messed with, so when a strange guy comes and beats them up, they not only take the land but the warriors pride, dignity, and power".They lose their sense of self".

"You are right, as much as I hate to admit it, things were a lot

better when Alvin and Daggur were in control and now, it is getting out of hand their is an attack on the villagers and our lives stock every single day. I could not bare to see everyone suffer any longer that is why I went through with this". Stiock said

"I wonder what Hiccup's doing". Said Gobber

"Don't worry I'm sure he is fine he has got Toothless with him". said Day

"You're right, he is probably a lot better off than we are". Said Gobber

* * *

><p>Hiccup was worried he had searched high and low for Jack, but the only clue that they had was the trails of Jack's blood that was lying on the forest floor. Hiccup knew it was a trap, he was not an had two options one, he could let himself get caught and try to rescue Jack, or two he could go back and get help from Astrid and the others. It was a no win situation he knew he could not avoid the enemy either way he would still walk right into their trap and he would be trapped in an cell just like the others. Then, he will not be able to stop humans and dragons from fighting and more people will get hurt.<p>

Hiccup looked down at Toothless as he grazed over Toothless's cool replitan type skin his eyes looking straight into Toothless's. Toothless could not go back into human mode right now, he was too exhausted from flying they had been flying since last afternoon to go and inspect the odd ash they had found lying in the ground and had stopped after several hours of looking for Jack.

"I do not know what to do Bud, Jack is one the best friends I ever had even though he pranked me and teased me about Astrid from time to time he was really well, fun." Hiccup said sadly as his lips curled to a bittersweet smile at the irony of his sentence, because Jack was the guardian of fun. They had talked a lot in those hours before he disappeared, and Hiccup felt sorry for him. He had went through alot three hundred years was a long time to be alone, Hiccup got mad when Jack explained how the guardians and other spirits treated him before he became a guardian.

Hiccup looked down at the campfire as he watched the fire dance and turn looked down at firewood he looked the small blue fabric and ran his fingers through it, it was suprisingly warm and soft like silk or fur Hiccup had never felt a fabric like this before. Jack had explained he was from the future so some of the fabric maybe new to him.

Toothless watched Hiccup with concern, he also missed Jack but did not want his rider to get hurt especially since he could not transform right now.

"Hiccup don't worry we will find Jack".

"I know Bud, but that does not stop me from worrying what they are doing to Jack right now".

Suddenly they heard a rusling sound in the bushes behind him, Hiccup

lept back, pulled out his axe and cautiously stepped towards the took slow and steady breaths, as he stepped closer and closer. The rusling noise became louder, he pushed back the bush and looked down and gasped, He bent down to inspect a small bird with a injured wing only this bird was different colors and Hiccup had never seen a bird like that around here before.

"What is that" ?

"I don't know Toothless what ever it is it is too small to be much of a threat especially since she is injured ".

"Your right Hiccup, didnt Jack say Tooth had small helpers maybe this bird is one of them.

"We should probably fix her injuries and make sure she is well fed we are heading out. "

"Why?"

"Because, we are going back to Astrid she must be worried sick about us".

"Hiccup I smell something omious you should check out".

"Okay where is it"?

"Just behind the bush it is not that far".

Hiccup crept over towards the bush he heard some footsteps and quickly pushed his back against the tree as he held his axe firmly as he held his breath and looked over at as a shadowy figure walked down the path trails of black sand were left in his wake .As he looked around the area with suspicion and then looked down at a black horse with large yellow eyes and said,

"What do you mean you can't find him, it has been three years since the battle, that snow child could not have been obliterated from existance from a mere space time portal". The figure said with a thick british accent

The black horse neighed as if it was talking back to the figure Hiccup gasped as six more horses came out of nowhere and swarmed him, Hiccup bit his lip to keep him from screaming as sweat dripped down his forehead. The horses gaze never leaving him. It was as if they were summoned because of his fear, it was like a meal to them. Hiccup knew they wanted to , he could see them resist the urge to feed off of him, their yellow eyes looking straight into Hiccup's as if they had not eaten in years.

The man let out a chilling laugh and said, "Okay the gig is up this little game of hide and seek is over".

Hiccup gapsed and thought _How could he-_

"I could sense your fear, you are afraid that Jack is going to be hurt by Collector and be toutred to death no need to worry I can help you find him".

Hiccup leapt out of his hiding his place and held his axe near the

man's throat and said, "Why shouldn't I worry, I may not know him all that long but Jack is important to me, why would you want to help me I don't even know your name or if I can even trust you".

"Do not worry, I am not your enemy I merely wish to bring Jack back to his own time you see I know him, probably a lot more than the guardians ever did yet he still picked them over me".

Hiccup frowned and said, "So, you are Pitch Black Jack told me all about you and the guardians why do you want to help us, Collector is spreading fear and making the world darker soon everyone's hope will be silenced by the sound of madness".

"Yes Collector is spreading fear but the fear he is spreading is not the fear I wanted to bring, fear is necessary in the world for people to learn from their mistakes and overcome obstacles that seem impossible until you try. Like how you trained Toothless regardless of what your father thought. That took courage when you shot Toothless out of the sky and followed his trail in Raven's point".

Hiccup looked at him with confusion "What are you talking about Astrid shot him out of the sky, Toothless accidentally shot one of his plasma blasts on her foot and I had to take care of her. For four weeks because it was badly broken".

Pitch frowned and said, "Just as I thought the existence of Jack, Midnight, Z, Collector and myself has created an alternate reality".

Hiccup rolled his eyes and said, "Do you know how ridiculous that sounds you need to stop making up stories and tell me the truth".

Pitch stared at him blankly and said "What I am telling you is the truth".

Hiccup laughed until he saw Pitch's expression had not changed he just stared blankly at Hiccup, Hiccup gasped and said,

"Wait, a minute you are serious I thought you were kidding, great this is awesome! Not only do I have to deal with a psychopathic power maniac, but I have to deal with this Z guy and a mysterious stranger named Midnight!". He yelled out sarcastically

Pitch watched the boy's mood change with mild amusement he had never met a boy as strange as this one he could not understand why he had ever been the village outcast with how brilliant the boy was.

Hiccup frowned when he noticed that Pitch was watching him and said, "What are you looking at?"

Pitch rolled his eyes and said, "Nothing of importance, so do we have a deal". He asked as he held out his hand waiting for Hiccup to take it.

"I do not trust him".

"I know bud but what other options do we have, if this really is an alternate universe then that means that we need to make things go back to the way they were".

"Even if it means your memories of this Universe would be erased Jack, Ralph, Fix it, Naruto, Sakura, Day, Gobber, The twins, Fishlegs, Snoutlout, Astrid and Merida, what about them didn't they mean anything to you?"

"It does, but Collector has to be stopped maybe we find a way to keep all of our memories when we defeat Collector".

"I do not think so, I think once we cycle back all our recent memories will be wiped clean".

"At least I got to be with Astrid for a little while that is something I never thought would happen if this is a alternate reality does that mean your wife Day doesn't really exist?".

"Maybe, the idea breaks my heart but if it is the truth their is nothing we can do about it".

"Your right, are you ready"?

"Yeah Iam Hiccup lets kick Collector's butt".

"Well what is your answer "? Pitch asked impatiently

"I will do it I will let you join this war, but if you so much as try to give any of my firends nightmares or double cross us you are to be taken out understood".

Pitch gasped and said, "Wow you are alot different in this timeline tougher more firm what happened to you"?

"I got hit in the head and Iam a little impatient my firends are in danger I have to help them".

Pitch nodded and said, "Then we must hurry". as he lept on the back of Toothless

Hiccup smiled and said "Let's go bud". as he latched onto Toothless's foot armist and they zoomed arcross the sky.

* * *

><p>Meanwhile Merida, Fix it, Ralph, Sakura, Naruto, Dagur, fishlegs, the twins and I finally made it to the docks however all the ships were destroyed our plan was sabotaged before it could even start. I slamed my fists onto the ground with frustration. Everyone else knew to keep their distance when I was upset and decided to let me express myself but Naruto did not seem to care as he grabbed my fist and put a hand on my right shoulder.<p>

"Hey, come on do not beat yourself up we knew that when we got into this it was not going to be easy but we can't give up dattebayo" ! he said loudly

"How can you be so damn optimistic did you not see what happened"! I explained as I pointed to the wrecked debris of the ships some of the pieces were still on fire and smoking in the distance, it was still dark outside but the sky was getting lighter as the sun began to rise. I always loved to watch the sun rise over Berk the way that the

sun would hit the water and trees made me eager to practice with my axe. But now it is just a reminder of all the fire that had destroyed everything.

Naruto was taken back by my outburst but smiled and put his hands behind his head and said, "Because, if I give up then all the work that I worked so hard for would be for nothing, you of all people should understand why Astrid you have always been belittled in the village for being a girl viking so you had to put up a cold exterior to help protect yourself".

I watched Naruto speak with a hard expression, as he grinned and spoke and continued to speak to me like he had known me for years, I did not say anything. I couldn't say anything because I knew that we lost, Collector had won he will get the queen and all the dragons will turn on us.

Suddenly Sakura came up to me and glared at me and said,

"You should listen to Naruto, he is trying to talk to you and you are being a jerk Astrid do not think just because your boyfriend is missing you can treat your team like crap".

"What would you know about love Sakura, you never even been in love sure you liked a guy for years and he treated you badly but you do not understand me neither of you do"! I yelled as I drew my axe and held it close to me as I got into battle stance.

"Sulking and acting like a whiny teenage girl is not gonna bring Hiccup back! " Sakura shot back as she punched the ground making the earth shake a little leaving a small crater under her feet as she walked up towards me. Everyone who stood next to me stood back in fear when they saw the cold stare Sakura was giving me. But, I just stared blankly at her compared to the chief of our village Sakura's menacing look looked like she was hurt then angry.

She probably was, a part of me knew that I was being unreasonable and I should just calm down. But for some reason I felt so angry about everything that happened that I took it out on my team instead of going and slash trees with my axe like I usually did.

"Why do you care so much anyways don't you guys see we lost it all over, Collector is gonna go into Berk and destroy everyone, starting with us is that what you want!". as I raised my axe and aimed at Sakura but she back flipped out of the way and kicked down on the ground causing the earth beneath my feet to give out and fly in all directions.

"Ladies let's just try and calm down, this is just a minor setback we can handle". Collector Snoutlout said coolly

"Stay out of this" ! Sakura and I snapped back with anger.

Everyone shivered at our intensity and stood a few more steps back. Naruto was the closest to us trying to make sure we did not go overboard. He knew that words were not the way to get through to me, he knew that I need to use my fists to let my anger out. Before we could go and find Collector's hide out, I wanted to know how strong Sakura really was I could tell she was holding back on me she obviously did not want to seriously injure me.

"Come stop hold back and fight me" !

"No Astrid, I do not want to fight you we are wasting time don't you want to find Hiccup I think the reason why you are so angry is because you miss him but you do not want to admit it so try and use your team to vent out your emotions". Sakura explained

"I see your mouth moving but I do not see any action I guess you are all talk no wonder Sasuke was not interested in you your useless". I snapped back coolly as I held my axe over my right shoulder.

Sakura froze and slowly turned around and growled at her as she gathered a large ammount of chakra into her fists and charged straight for me! I gasped and thought T_hat was a really stupid idea!_ as I dugged and rolled underneath her, but before I could run she grabbed me, threw me up in the air and kicked me down onto the ground, as hard as she could. I winched when I heard some of my ribs crack. My axe flying out of my hands and fifty feet in the oppsite direction.

Naruto gasped and thought _Well Astrid it was nice knowing you, even I can not stop Sakura when she gets like this unless I go sage mode and I am trying to save my chakura for the battle_

I stood up and kicked Sakura in the side of the stomach, and then back flipped out of the way and grabbed my axe and charged up to her as I tried to aim for her face she dogged out of the way. But, she did not doge fast enough, because I could see a small red cut arcross her cheek. She looked down at her blood with shock as if she had seen it for the first time but then she wiped her blood away and glared at me.

"Okay I take that back you fight pretty good". I said I looked like I went one on one with a monsterious nightmare without any weapon or shield and barely made it out alive my face was covered in bloody gashes and brusies.

"You too, but not good enough"! Sakura said as she ran up behind me and twisted my wrist I screamd in pain as the bone cracked I pulled my axe back and slashed her in the arm . She pulled her hand back and let me go I fell on the floor and tried to move my left wrist only to scream in pain.

She pulled her arm down on the ground for another punch but I rolled out of the way and slashed her in the side of her stomach. Sakura winched in pain as blood leaked down onto the ground. She looked up at me with killer instinct . She punched me in the face I fell flat on my back, I winched as I brought my hand up to my cheek an angry bruise formed on my fair cheek making it a dark purple.

Sakura raised her fist and punched me in the face, I coughed out blood and winched when I breathed in too deeply my body screaming at me to stop the fight but viking stubbornness refusing to quit. It was hard to tell which side was winning Sakura and I were pretty even matched even though I was alot more injured because of her super strength that she possesses. I still manged to throw some impressive attacks. Sakura maybe stronger but I was faster and much more observant.

I went underneath my skirt and dug underneath, to reveal small throwing knives I usually did not use them unless something happened to my axe but I was running out of options.

I quickly jumped into the air and threw some knives towards Sakura, Sakura managed to avoid most of them, but I smirked when one of them hit her in her right leg blood dripping down on the ground, as she pulled it out of her and threw it back to me. I gasped and pulled to the side to avoid being hit in mid air by one of my knives knowing how sharp and painful they can be.

"You can take a hit I will give you that you are a lot more resilient than I thought you were to be able to get up from one of my punches". Said Sakura as she ran up and threw my knives back at me I ducked, dodged and rolled to try and avoid them as much as possible however six of them hit me in the back it was harder for me to avoid them when she threw them so fast.

I gasped as Sakura jumped up in the air and then dove down and pinned me down, pulled my axe near my neck and pinned me down with the heel of her boot I gulped as I stared up at the pink haired girl her emerald eyes looking down at me sympathetically as she held out her hand.

"Look Astrid I know how you feel, when Sasuke left I went into depression I found it harder to live without him around but when Naruto left on his training trip with Jiraiya I felt a lot more alone than ever because I realized how important Naruto was to me".

I smiled and said, "You care a lot about him don't you"? I winced and thought, _Okay smiling was not a good idea _as my bruised cheek began to sting, and then like a set of fireworks, every wound that I got in the sparring match decided to come up and greet me as well. I winced and bit my lip to refrain from crying because warriors do not cry.

" Astrid, do not bite your lip it is okay to cry nobody is going to judge you". Naruto said as he grabbed my good arm and put it around his shoulder as he held me up and walked me over towards a nearby stump. I looked up at him with shock. I was surprised he was still trying to help me after all the mean things I said to him and his teammate/ crush but decided that it was not the time to ask. Everyone followed us as Sakura bent down and gathered her chakra.

Everyone watched as the chakra glowed green and she began to heal my wounds, Sakura was really amazing any guy would be lucky to know her she was beautiful, kind, fierce, and sensitive. I felt very jealous of her she has no problem crying in the face of danger, while I just hide behind my tough girl mask and push everyone away. I frowned and thought _And I thought I was brave she has been through a lot more than me, I always walked around like I was all that but what do I really know._

I did not even bother biting my lower lip this time as the tears escaped on my face. Some tears ended up in my mouth they tasted salty and bitter an odd combination, but I was too hurt to care. As I lowered my head and began to sob sadly.

"Hiccup". I mumbled sadly as I continued to cry my eyes out as all the emotion I had been bottling for the past eight years had come out

like a tidal wave.

I was so caught up in crying I did not notice a strong pair of arms wrap around me I looked up and noticed Naruto hug me I gripped him tightly and buried my head into his jumpsuit making it wet but he did not seem to care he stroked my silky blonde hair softly. He smiled and whispered

"It is okay Astrid we will find him soon".

I lifted my head and looked into his deep blue eyes and said,

"What makes you so sure"

"Because I can use my sage mode to locate anyone while I am in deep meditation all I need to do is concentrate and I will find him."

I looked at him with shock "Why didn't you do that before?"

"Well, I guess it sorta slipped my mind it was early in the morning and I had a strong craving for ramen" Naruto explained sheepishly as he scratched the back of his head.

I smiled and shook my head and then released my grip on him as I reverted back into my tough girl persona once again and said,

"Do not get used to that it was a one time thing, we have one goal and one goal only, to put an end to the war between humans and dragons and bring peace once more. So, do not get too comfortable here we leave around eight and I think we should split up to cover more ground we each leave in trios".

"What that is a very bad idea Astrid having us split up on outcast island with no knowledge of the terrain or what awaits behind every corner is very reckless don't you agree guys". said Fishlegs nervously as he glanced over at Snoutlout and then twins.

Tuffnut smirked and said "What's the matter chicken legs afraid Avlin gonna come and attack us he is on our side remember".

"Yeah besides it does not make a difference to me as long as I get to hit and destroy stuff". Said Ruffnut

Snoutlout smirked and said, "Yeah you need to relax besides you got me everyone knows that I am the strongest of us all".

Everyone but Snoutlout remained silent as they shook their head.

"What?!"

Did you not even see Sakura she crushed boulders with a single punch Fishlegs said

Snoutlout rolled his eyes and said, "No why would I want to watch girls fight they have no upper body strength I went over to there and played with a few sticks".

Sakura, Merdia, Ruffnut and I glared at him as we cracked our knuckles.

Snoutlout gulped and said, "I got to go bye ".as he ran away from us and heading back through the woods.

"Coward come and face me like a viking"! I shouted as I threw my axe towards where he ran off my axe missed its target by two inches and lugged itself in a near by tree Snotlout sweated nervously as he looked up and noticed my axe had just missed his head and gulped but then turned towards me and said, "Hey what was that for?!" he said as he noticed that we were walking up towards him.

"Don't ya play dumb with us you know what it was for". Merida snapped

I smirked and said, "What's the matter Snoutlout you are not afraid of a bunch of girls are you, after all we do not have any upper body strength. So you should be able to handle taking a hit from us right".

"Okay Iam sorry I was just joking around please don't kill me".Snotlout said

"Why would we Kill ya you are nothing but a bloody coward you are all talk you say you be the best viking ever but I'm sure my father had fought off Vikings better then you"! Merida snapped

"You guys cut it out, we do not have much time before the general comes around and kidnaps us too". Dangur shouted as he had his arms crossed as he looked down at the Berk teens as if he were the teacher that caught the kids fighting over scraps of food.

Dagur's right we need to stay focused I said as I pulled my axe out of the tree and walked towards the woods the smell of winter air and blood entered in my nose as I looked down at the speck of the odd ash that Hiccup and Jack had left to go inspect earlier.

I did not want to get too far ahead of the others I waited for the them to catch up I sat down on the log and looked down at the left over firewood when something caught my eye I got up and picked up the odd object. It appeared to be a miniature version of Jack. I smiled with amusment at the odd doll but held on to it knowing Jack would probably want it back.

I smiled when I saw my firends comming towards my direction I quickly stood up and walked over towards them and we began to move again my legs had gotten sore and tired these past couple days but I wanted to make sure Hiccup and Jack were okay.

Everyone was quiet at first but then we started talking to pass the time.

"I hope we make it back I want to be able to sleep in my bricks for a long time if I ever make in the game again". said Ralph as he stomped through the woods I could tell he really tired not to walk so hard but I could not blame him it was hard not to stomp around when you have such big feet.

"Even after all this you still want to live in a pile of bricks"? said Fishlegs

"I know it is not the most comfortable thing to sleep on but that's all I got I might as well use it ". said Ralph

"I wouldn't mind that it sounds really cool ".said Tuffnut

"Yeah especially when I get the urge to hit my brother for being such a moron". said Ruffnut

"Hey who are you calling moron "!. Tuffnut yelled

"You" ! She snapped back

"Guys you cut it out we do not want to hear you guys fight all the time". Merida said with annoyance she looked over at me with concern. I had not said much since Sakura and I had fought and I could tell everyone was worried about me but I was too pre occupied with my thoughts to care.

Dagur stared at me for the longest time before putting a hand on my shoulder and coughed "Astrid do not worry we will find Hiccup besides he can not do much with that skinny fishbone body of his".

I sighed and said, "Dagur you are not helping".

Dagur sighed and said, "I am sorry I am not very good at heart or heart stuff unless it has something to do with slicking a animal".

I laughed and said, " I am not very good either". I said sadly as I kept walking along the path hoping that soon this nightmare will be over and I would be reunited with Hiccup once I hug him so tight that we both need to go to the healer to straighten our backs.

To be continued ...

17. Battle at the Prison Gate 1 of 3

_Disclaimer I do not own anything except Midnight, Z, Collector, and Day _

_Sorry it has been so long, this chapter is short and sweet(hopefully) _

Enjoy !

Keeping our love a secret chapter 15 Battle of the Prison Gate part 1 of 3

Jack winched as he opened his eyes his vision blurring in and out as they focused into the dim light and cold merciless air, the smell of blood and salty tears still fresh on the wind it made Jack sick. Whenever Jack is in a place that is subjected to torture or hurt, Jack feels like he is being punched in the gut, kicked down on the ground and shoved to the wall.

This was not a good place to be he was already weakening from the lack of belief. Jack tried to sit up, but when he did he immediately regretted his decision when he felt a sharp pain coming from his ribs it wasn't until he looked down at his wound did he realize that his hoodie was gone.

He gasped in shock and tried to look around for it in panic it took every ounce of his energy to ignore the massive pain emanating from him as he searched around the cage. It wasn't until he turned around to realize he was not alone. He gasped and looked down at the other people's injuries in the cage they were tortured so bad that they passed out.

Jack ventured closer to them they were covered in so much he had to take a rag from his pant pocket that he kept in case of situations like this used his snow powers and put some on the rag and patted them down. He removed the blood on the face first, as he rubbed off the blood he gaped with shock. He took one look at them and dropped the rag with shock some snow melted instantly when it hit the ground.

"T-T-Tooth wake up"! Jack muttered under his breath as he stroked her cheek softly she winched in pain forcing Jack to pull back his hand as he looked down at her his anger increased ten fold he growled and thought, _How dare they treat her this way I swear on Mim Collector will pay !_

"Kid being angry will not help you, you need to claim down your anger was so powerful I could sense it from all the way over here". said a girl she was in the cell across from them there was a set of stairs leading into another level of cages and trapped people.

"What do you suggest I do then, They hurt Tooth she is one of the nicest people in the whole world she does not deserve to be treated like this!".

"She is very precious to you isn't she if only I could get out of this cage I would be able to help you but I am trapped, my magic powers will not work here it is like they have invisible barrier surrounding the bars. "

Jack looked around the cages and frowned he did see a barrier it must have been made by Z because he knew that Collector is powerless when he is not feeding on someone.

Jack looked down at Tooth and thought, _I got to get out of here_

* * *

><p>I was walking through the woods with the others my feet aching in protest we have been on the move for several hours now the air had gotten colder the closer we approached the outcast prison where Collector is hiding his collection of people.<p>

"You stop it"! Ruff shouted at as she pressed her head against Tuffnut he smirked and said,

"You stop it".

"ME you were the one who started it!"! Ruffnut shouted back

"Really if I started it then...uh whatever shut up! " Tuffnut shot back with anger as he bashed his forehead against Ruffnut's.

Everyone groaned and shook their heads, the twins have been fighting

no stop Ruffnut had accidentally stepped on Tuffnut's foot and everything went down hill from there the only time they stopped fighting was when we had stopped to take a break even then they pushed and shoved each other.

"Will you both Shut it already!" Merida screamed everyone stopped what they were doing and looked over at Merida with shock. Merida the girl who usually stays in the background watching everyone else talk had shouted at Ruffnut and Tuffnut.

Ruffnut and Tuffnut stopped shoving each other and looked over at Merida with fear the look that she was giving them reminded them why Alvin had picked her as a assassin for three years even though Merida lost an eye it did not make her any less deadly.

I smiled at her and said, "Thank you Merida".

Merida smiled and said, "It's no problem I know you got enough to worry about Astrid without those two and their useless fighting. I did not do anything before since I am used to it my three brothers fought all time".

"So, umm Merida any chance you know the safest way to seek into the base we kinda want to make it out alive you know without any limbs being taken off". Fishlegs said nervously

Merida tapped on her chin to think for a second and said, Alvin had kept me prisoner on the boat for three years I do not think I had ever been in the chamber before but I know someone who has Merida said as she looked over at Ralph.

Ralph gaped and said, "Me you want me to lead the way I don't guys that does not sound like a good idea what do you think fix it, I think you should lead the way."

Fix it smiled and shook his head, "Nonsense Ralph I know you can do it besides if there is no safe way to make it to the prison we might have use you and Sakura to bust down the walls and save Jack and the others."

Merida smiled and said "Then it's settled then, Astrid and I distract the soldiers Fishlegs you will be our eye in the sky".

"What what do I do then, I think me and Hookfang should do it after all a man should take care of you ladies". Snoutlout said flirtatiously

Merida glared and said, "Have you not learned anything from last time". as she put her hands on her hips.

Snoutlout shirked and said, "Okay, Okay I will stop geez you are really scary".

Merida turned around everyone mirrored her action as she looked at the spot I was at before and said, "Hey, Where did Astrid go".

I rolled my eyes as I whispered "Everyone follow me". as I rolled over towards the nearest tree and looked over my shoulder the entrance to the prison just meters away I gestured for everyone to come over here and they kept quietly through the bushes next to and

kneeled down next to me.

Merida pulled out her bow and arrow and then looked down at me I nodded and watched as she pulled out a bow and shot towards the guards. They looked up at Merida and began to fire, Merida rolled out of the way and then kneeled down and began to fire three more arrows at the soilders.

Fishlegs lept on meatlung and did a series of circles around the sky. That was my singal! I pulled out my axe and rushed over towards the soilders and slashed them down at the ground another one tried to seek up behind me but I picked up his arm and threw him down on the ground.

Merida and I smiled and high fived each other just when we thought we were safe a whole fleet of soilders came as the gate was lowered down Merida and I looked over at each other with shock but then smiled as we held our weapons up and began to charge . When suddenly we could not move our bodies paralyzed in a fighting stance all we could do was look at the man in shock as he smiled and said,

"You ladies are quite a hand full ten of my men down for the count however I do not apperaite being tricked".

"Oh no Astrid" ! Ruffnut said as she was about to get up to help her when Daggur held onto her hand to stop her and shook his head.

"Why can't I go and help she will be captured if I don't she is my best firend! Ruffnut said sadly

Daggur frowned and said, "I realize that Ruff but look at that guy he was able to paralyze them in one move as much as I hate to say it we need to find Hiccup he is the only one who can help us".

"So, tha's it then we just go blindly through the forest looking for Hiccup my sister's right we have to help them". Tuffnut shouted back

"Don't be an idiot only a compelete fool will go up agaist an oppient like that !".

Sakura gasped and said, "Daggur where is Naruto and Snoutlout".

"Ugh those idiots!" Ralph exclaimed as he shook his head, and rushed over to try and stop them from doing something stupid, but I knew they were already gotten because I could make out a slquette of a monstrous nightmare on the herizion.

"Hey Ugly look over here!". Snoutlout shouted as they flew through the sky on Hookfang, The man looked up at the sky, and threw his spear up in the sky aiming for Hookfang but Hookfang dogged out of the way and shot a few rounds of fire at the men forcing them to run away.

Naruto rolled his eyes and then asked "Is this safe"? as he looked down at the castle, he had never rode a dragon before, and from what he had seen Snoutlout did not have the best control over his dragon the dragon had lit Snoutlout's butt on fire, forcing them to stop and look for something to put the fire out.

" Oh come on a madman is ripping a hole in the fabric of time and you are worried about being safe"? Snoutlout shouted over the the strong gusts of wind whipping through their face, Naruto found it hard to keep his eyes open with the harsh wind.

"Well, when you put it that way, it does seem stupid of me". Naruto said as he looked down, at the fleet of archers near the roof of the castle, they had helmets covering their faces so they could not tell which ones were zombified Outcasts, and Berkians and which ones were the kidnapped super beings from different universes.

Hookfang flew up high into the sky and then dove down sharply towards the fortress and shot a few blasts of fire balls at them, and then used his head to knock them off their feet while flinging them back using his mouth. Snoutlout and Naruto landed on the castle.

"Good job Hookfang now go back with the others". Snoutlout said as he stroked Hookfang's nose they may not seem close but Hookfang and Snoutlout knew that they did not have to express much to each other they just knew. Hookfang looked at Snoutlout sadly, and nugged his head against snoutlout, but snoutlout looked at Hookfang and said,

"Now is not the time to disobey me, Hookfang go with Stormfly and the others I will be fine just help the others out".

Hookfang roared sadly but flew away, from the roof leaving Naruto and snoutlout alone. They quickly looked for the door to the castle and sprinted into the castle, Snoutlout quickly pulled out his new sword he had won from the battle with Collector and slowly crept over to the other side of the wall leaning against the cool rocky surface.

Naruto followed Snoutlout, closed his eyes and went into Sage mode using it to scouting the ammount of guards and entry ways that would lead them towards Collector. Naruto opened his eyes and scowled.

"You know it is kinda creepy when your eyes change like that, but it is still pretty awesome". Snoutlout said quietly normally he would not care for planning things out he would just rush in and attack anything he sees but he knew that they were outnumbered and needed to think their way into the castle.

Naruto frowned and said, " Yeah well now is the time to thank me this place is crawling with guards, and thousands upon thousands of hallways and prison cells. It will take us days to reach Collector ,it is like everytime he gets more people the whole room grows and expands with it".

"What! great what do you we do now, we do not have a few days I tired to think my way through it did not work out, I say we bust into the room using Ralph and bash Collector's face in".Snoutlout said with determination as he slammed his fists together with anger.

Naruto glared at him and said, "No that is not the best idea, I used to be a guy lilke you would blindly charge head on without any real plan and relyed souly on my intincts and yeah I got pretty lucky but we need to wait it out ".

"I cannot just sit here while Jack and my cousin are in danger, if you want to wait here all day fine be my guest! But do not expect me to listen to you, I am going to find Hiccup".

"Fine get yourself killed you little brat, I was trying to get you to think for once in your miserable life but if you want to die, or become a puppet under Collector's thumb be my guest!" Naruto shouted out with frustration

Snoutlout frowned and said, "I'm sorry you were right, I just messed up this is all my fault if I had just helped Hiccup instead of teasing him then maybe things would have been different".

Naruto put a hand on Snoutlout's shoulder and said,

"Snoutlout, you do not need to feel bad what happened in the past is not your fault, besides take it from someone who knows what it feels like to be a village Outcast. What you did was a good thing, it made him stronger it made his heart stronger; his desire for acknowledgement and acceptance had made him a better person. You helped shape him into who he is today Snoutlout. So come on are you going to just sit back and feel sorry for yourself? Or are we going to find him and turn things back the way it should be".

Snoutlout sniffled slightly as he felt tears come down on his face he quickly wiped them away and said, Yeah lets go get Hiccup"

Naruto looked at Snoutlout with shock "Are you actually crying"?

"No of course not! I just have something in my eye!". Snoutlout said as he wiped the tears off with his hand and tried to look tough and menacing but Naruto smiled and shook his head.

"What is that look for Naruto"? Snoutlout asked

"Oh nothing come on lets go you big softie ". Naruto taunted

"You aren't going to tell people I cried right, because I have a reputation to keep and all that I do not want Berk to think I have gone soft". Snoutlout explained with embarrassment

"Do not worry your secret is safe with me". Naruto said

Why do I find that hard to believe Snoutlout thought

* * *

><p>Hiccup and Pitch had finally made it to the castle. Pitch jumped off of Toothless and said, "Remember that you have to be the one to defeat Collector for this to work, since this in your timeline you have to be the one to pull the trigger". Pitch said claimly as he handed Hiccup a gun made out of dreamsand.<p>

Hiccup looked at this with amazement he wished he could study the sand as an inventor he has always been looking for new material for his weapons and shields. He had practiced with the gun several times and had gotten used to the feel of the gun, but knew he would never get the chance .Just one bullet can reset the entire time line and he had fifty chances to set things right.

"So, if this is the Sandman dreamsand how did you get it you create nightmares don't you"? Hiccup asked with confusion

"I had to steal some of his dream sand to turn them into nightmares and we need to use his sand to reverse the effects done to him, my sand will only make him stronger. I had already tried to use mine ...it did not end well ".Pitch said dryly

Hiccup cocked the gun and said, "Well we better go in there, and get this down otherwise Berk is done for".

18. Battle at the Prison Gate part 2 of 3

**I do not own How to train your dragon, Naruto, Wreck it Ralph, Brave or Rise of the guardians the only charaters I own are Z, Collector, Midnight and Day. **

Hi, everyone I'm back for another chapter this story is becoming harder to write with every chapter but It is still fun to write. I might raise the rating though because it is coming really dark. This was supposed to be a simple Hictrid fic but it turned into something else entirely.

**Also, I have started to receive more reviews about my gramar and the ammount of charaters do not worry I will not be introducing more charaters for a while. I need to manage all the charaters. Please keep in mind that Collector has the abillity to co-exist in other demensions and universes and has many names. He has the ability to suck the power out of people which is why their is so many charaters he needs them to surrive. **

**I will be undergoing some revisions of some of the confusing parts and stuff like that the goal is to confuse you, to the point of wanting more not to make you stop reading, I do not know what to do. I'm trying to make story likable but I need some good ideas on how to tie everything together. **

Enjoy !

* * *

><p>Keeping our Love a secret chapter 16 : Battle at the Prison Gate part 2 of 3<p>

As the man paralyzed Merida and I, I could still hear the booms of the cannons and the roars of fire circling around the enterance to Collector's lair, I knew I was tough and quick when I wanted to be; but their was no way I would be able to get out of this. Merida and I were both trapped in battle formation.

I was holding my Axe firmly in my hand really to throw, while Merida was crouched down on her knees pulling out another arrow. Our bodies were paralyzed but our ears could hear everything around us and for me it was tourture.

I could not do anything for Sakura, Ruffnut, Tuffnut, Fishlegs,Fix and Ralph all I could do was watch as the army kept spilling out of the castle in endless streams. Now I could really see if they were worth the trouble. I knew Sakura could handle it. But the rest I was

still worried about.

Ralph charged towards the army with his big arms raised as he shouted out a loud battle cry, "Iam gonna wreck it"! he said with determination as he punched through the entire army with one massive punch. Some of the soliders had fell near the wall breaking the concrete wall apart. A few men tried to jump on top of Ralph but because of his massive size he just pushed them away with incredible force. Making the ground crumple beneath their feet.

Ruffnut and Tuffnut just stared at the army as if they were trying to think about what to do, They were the ones I was truly worried about Ruff and Tuff maybe heavy hitters when it comes to head-butting themselves but could they handle a real enemy? Ruffnut looked at Tuffnut misiefiously and said,

"Are you thinking what I'm thinking"?

Tuffnut looked at Ruffnut blankly and said, "I don't know what are you thinking".

"That's time for a tag team stupid"!

"Hey I'm not stupid"-

Ruffnut cut Tuffnut off and said, "We can argue later right now our firends need help".

"Alright"! they both shouted out in union As if on cue two men starting running towards the twins trying to take them both head on. They came from oppsite sides one the left , one on the right. I watched as Ruffnut and Tuffnut let the men come close enough, before quickly going on barf and bletch and soared through the sky, before the men realized what happened they both bumped into each other head on and fell down to the ground.

Sakura was probably the most interesting to watch, she darted to the left and right dodging and doing sophicated flips that even I could not keep track of her fist pounding to the ground sending many rocks and concrete at the her strength Sakura punched people four hundred yards in the oppsite direction the look of determination and pride on her face.

Fix it had suprised me,I had half expected him to be hiding behind the bushes or running away, but he ran with Sakura fixing her wounds since Sakura was too busy fighting and trying to conserve her chakra to heal herself but of them incredibly fast and reliable. I felt bad underestimating Fix it and now I believed he was as big of a powerhouse as they rest of us.

Fix it, Ralph and Sakura looked at each other and noddod as if they had a telepathic connection Ralph lifted Sakura up with his hands and threw her into the air, Sakura had her leg up in the air I watched as she kicked a soilder in the face with a force Stoick would have been proud of.

"There's too many of them we need more people with out Astrid and Merida we do not have much of an advange with Snoutlout and Naruto inside at least we might have a fighting chance".Sakura said breathlessly as she pulled something out of her back pounch they

appeared to be pills she took one out and passed them around.

"What are these"? Ralph asked looking down at them with confusion.

"These are soilder pills they held increase your energy levels they also increase your strength and chakra but since none of you have chakra you do not have to worry about it as much as I do". Sakura said as she bit down on them with angry as she raised her fist getting to battle stance.

Ralph looked hesitant at first but popped into his mouth and bit down on it and swallowed it, immediately he could feel that his already massive strength had increased. He flew his big arms with wonder and anticipation waiting for a good opportunity to strike.

A fluid of Collector's fleet came towards them and I watched on my eyes wide with shock. Ralph was twenty times faster before Ralph was a little slow on the fighting department because of his massive size. But now he was hitting the enemy so hard that he had destroyed half the forest the trees falling and smoking.

Ralph looked down at his hands and said, "Wow, ma what the heck are these pills made out of".

Ralph's question was left unanswered, but he was not too hurt by it he was shocked when suddenly he was slammed to the ground with impressive force someone had latched on to his neck giving him a very forceful choke hold. Ralph looked up and gasped.

"Hello, Ralph betrayed me I see, I guess you do not care about the little girl after all. We had a deal you work for me, and help me conquer the world and the glitch girl is speared I guess I should kill her then". Collector threatened

He had been sitting in his throne room when he got the news that his prison was being under attack by the dragon conqueror's girlfriend and her friends, to make matters worse Day fury had escaped last night while the guards were busy trying to teach that pesty Jack Frost a lesson or two. He had also tried to escape saying he would not be compliant unless they took him to see Tooth resulting in him moving cells over night.

"No, Valleope", Ralph said weakly as he tried to shove the man away but the man held onto Ralph tighter and laughed. Three or four years ago when Collector mysteriously appeared out of nowhere and started taking people from other universes, he had also taken their friends or family threatening to kill or torture them if they did not comply. The same thing happened to Ralph not wanting to be a real bad guy he had told Collector to go away and leave but that only complicated things when he had taken Valleope as bait it was a trap to get him to listen and he fell for it hook line and sinker.

Sakura was shoved on to the floor face first two men tied her hands behind her back, Sakura looked at the scene with anger, she tried to yank herself out of their hold but the just slapped her in the face and then kicked her in the solidier pills spilled out of her hands Collector picked one up and examined it.

"Soilder pills, you think that will be enough to stop my army you

must more foolish then I thought". Collector he looked down at Ralph as if he was the most pathetic sight he had ever eyes on he slowly walked around the battle ground his soliders surrounding him in a wide circle with Sakura, Fix it, and Ralph in the center. All gathered around them ready to watch them be executed by their master.

"Why are doing this"?! Sakura cried out her hands trembling

"Because, all my life people have walked though me, tried to kill me with needles, swords, guns with very results. You know what I learned? Humans are despicable and selfish they never change, they never try hard enough to prove they deserve to exist, in a way they are just me all they want is power, power everything isn't it without power to world is nothing".

"Huh, what heck are talking about, how did you get like this anyway why don't you go back to the hole you came from and leave the time steam alone because of you everything is screwed up and twisted I do not know what is even real anymore "?! Ralph yelled out he had enough of this fight.

He had enough with guy and his superiority complex . Suddenly the pills kicked in his massive arms went into overdrive and Ralph unleashed strength he did not even know he had; as he kicked the man holding down in the face, ran towards Collector and punched him in face as hard he could. Creating a massive hold in the ground. But he was not done yet.

He yanked Collector from the ground, pinned him down to the ground and punched me repeatedly until he started to bleed his skin started to peel off and he screamed for mercy even though deep down Collector knew he will get none.

"AHH" Collector screamed as Ralph continued to punch him, slap him do anything that he believed this heartless monster deserved.

Fix it rushed over towards Collector and Ralph and ran in front of collector his arms wide and as he said, "Ralph stop, he has had enough look at him you can see his cheekbones for crying out loud!"

"Out of the way you can't see what this man deserves he had taken many people practically inslaved them and you are asking me to spare him, what is wrong with you he does not deserve to live". Ralph said coldly as he looked down at Fix it.

Fix it was worried what had happened to Ralph it had appeared that the battle had finally took away any sanity left in his giant friend, Fix it was worryied that Ralph had gone mad. He had to stop him. He had convince him to stop before he ended doing something he would regret for the rest of his life.

"Ralph, come on you are better than this what has gotten into you all the sudden no what people said to you in the past, you had never acted this way"! Fix yelled out.

"I do not care Fix it, he had threatened to kill Vanellope anyone messes with my family and gets away with it I want to make him

suffer".

Everyone was so focused fighting they did not notice that Daggur had left the fight. With an evil laugh.

* * *

><p>Daggur had snuck out while Sakura and the others were fighting and had swiped something from one of their pockets more specifically my pocket while I was paralyzed and could not do anything about it, It was a paper that had our whole battle strategy written on it.<p>

Daggur ran through the woods and toward the docks where Alvin was waiting for him, He ran towards the outcast ship and onto the deck.

"I got their plans they fell for it hook line and sinker, now there will be nothing to stop us from taking what we want".Daggur said proudly as he talked towards a hooded figure that was looking out in the water. It was dark outside so he could not make out the person's face Daggur walked up and stood next to the person trying to see what they were looking at and what he saw was astounding .

The moon reflecting on the water Daggur took a moment or two to admire the scenery around him Outcast island was not much to look at. It had a rocky terrain with very little vegetation or wildlife. But, the ocean around it was so beautiful that it did not fit with the rest of the island.

Outcast island was not what anyone would call a vacation paradise , it was already bad enough when Alvin was in charge but now a new regime has risen from the ashes making Outcast island an nightmare that made Alvin look like a walk in the park.

Unknown to Daggur that the person he came to see was not Alvin but instead a very beat up and tortured Day who had escaped from her cell last night. While the guards were left distracted by Jack she had snuck out promising to come back for Stiock and Gobber who were in very critical condition she saw her opportunity and took it Collector had ordered his men to push Stiock and Gobber harder knowing that he was running low on power.

That is why Collector needed all the cells, that is why he had people like Naruto, Fix it, Ralph Jack and Merida working for him, because Collector was a coward. He needed protection so he was free to drain the life source of other people. He was the spirit of power he needed people's strength to survive or else he would be weak and hopeless just like the rest of the people he had taken.

"Good, then we will strike when the times comes did they suspect you".

"Astrid did but it was no problem he is paralyzed by midnight and Jack Frost is still imprisoned".

"And Snoutlout and the orange clad boy".

"Inside trying to rescue Jack".

"Good then I don't need you anymore".

"What we had a deal"!

The hood was removed revealing bright blond hair and bright blue eyes . Daggur gasped this wasn't Alivn it was some girl with weird hair but where is he? Daggur looked around the outcast boat and gasped when he looked down and notice he was standing on a pile of defeated Outcasts.

"Who the heck are you"?

"I'm Day Fury and you are my new Bitch".

Daggur gasped when he realized she was the dragon that he had seen before the one he told Sakura and the others about. The one that Collector had taken in with Stiock and Gobber she had escaped. How did she escape nobody had ever escaped from Collector's prsion before.

"I don't belong to anybody especially some weak slut who things she can beat down me Daggur the Deranged" Daggur said with anger

"Oh so you think you can beat me, come at me then unless you are scared of getting beat by some 'slut'" Day said as she pulled out her sword and got into battle stance.

"You must dumber than I thought if you can take me on, as you can see when it comes to skills I am the best you may have been able to defeat Alivn but you can not beat me"

"Blah, Blah it seems to be you are all talk, you always talk big but I know you will not attack me because you are a gaint whimp" Day said

"No I'm not"! Daggur said as he pulled out his sword, What the heck is he doing he knew that this girl had kicked his ass before does he have a death wish. _Me and my stupid Viking pride _ he thought. as he raised his sword with his hands trebbling.

Daggur rushed at Day but Day d and grabbed his hand and pulled it near Daggur forcing Daggur to punch himself and then twisted his other wrist and took his sword and pointed it near his head. with a speed that no human possed.

"Who is the weak slut now kid"?Day whispered in his ear

Daggur grunted and stepped on Day's foot and rolled over to grab his sword, and slashed Day in the face. Day let out a loud dragon roar even in her human form Day could not hold back her animal intincts and shot her sun beams at his face making th e skin on his cheek burn.

"Ahh"! Daggur screamed as a gaint gash burned and sizzled on his face he glared at her and took out his crossbow and tried to shot her down but Day turned into her dragon form and shot her spikes out at him.

Daggur frowned and as he did a mental check list of Day to try and defeat her in her dragon form ._The speed and strength of a night

fury, the tail of a deadly nadder the claws of a monstrous nightmare, the fire power of the monstrous nightmare and night fury combined and so far I can not find any blind spot_

Daggur gasped as Day charged up and energy ball the light becoming more bright and lethal the longer she took. She counted to charge up the ball until it was the size of a monstrous nightmare ._ Oh Shit_ he thought as he tried to run away from her blast but when Day shot it towards him it hit right on target Day grabbed the outcasts before the ship exploded and flew down and turned back into her human form.

It was his chance he snuck up behind her and used his net blaster and shot it towards Day. Day gasped and tried to get out by using her energy blasts but the net only tightened the more she struggled.

"Like it, Collector gave it to me he said that his brother Z invented it to stop power houses like you from causing trouble, we got to put you somewhere where you will not escape ever again".

Day hissed at Daggur and then forced another energy ball this time it was the size of a small house and shot it near the net, the net exploded and then Day turned into her dragon form and rammed her head against Daggur's and grabbed him by her mouth and flew up into the sky and did a series of flips Making Daggur scream.

"Put me down, you disgusting beast no one man handles the great Daggur the deranged if you do not put me down this instant I will kill your husband " ! He said trying to sound menacing but it came out sounding cowardly then brave. Day looked at him with amusement and decided to give him what he wanted . He screamed as he tried to swing his sword at Day.

But Day ignored him she threw him up in the air, Daggur gasped and screamed as he fell faster and faster towards ground thousands of feet, rapidly speeding down to the ground. But, before he could fall Day grabbed him and put him on her back, Daggur had his eyes closed in fear of plummeting down to his death; but when he did not hear the sound of his bones cracking. He gasped when he realized he was on Day's back. Flying on top of the sky the moon so close he could almost touch it.

Daggur looked down at her with confusion, he had tried to kill her a few seconds ago yet she saved him why? Was she just playing with his head was she going to drop him off on some log in the ocean and leave him to die?

"You see all this here, the moon, the sky and the oceans. If Collector is allowed to continue his reign, then everything you see will disappear forever there are too many universes and alternate versions here; we should not be fighting we should be working all viking tribes work together, if we free all the imprisoned then collector will not stand a chance"._ She told him in his mind

"Why would I help you" Daggur said

"Because you value your pathetic life, because there has been enough blood shed, because if you don't then everything you see will be destroyed_ She told him.

* * *

><p>Meanwhile Jack had some problems of his own, I was paralyzed for most of the battle but the others quickly filled me in this was very traumatic for him so you better pay close attention to this one. When Jack told me this story I nearly cried lucky your father was there to help me.<p>

Jack cried in endless streams unable to stop the pain from showing Collector needed them alive for their powers yes, but that did not mean that he had to keep them in top condition. It had been days since Jack had been able to ride the wind, or see the light of day. The endless cassums of darkness penitraing through his entire soul leaving no trace of the fun mischievous spirit he was before.

How ironic that Collector had put him with Tooth he knew that Collector was up to something though, he was probably going to try and touture her right in front of him as a display of power or superiority .

Tooth was awake now her breaths were steady but slow, she looked over at Jack with worry and pain she did not like seeing him this way, it broke her heart Jack was meant to be free and explore the skies making snow days not stuck in here being slashed by a whip or punched in the face.

"Jack". she said loud enough to catch his attention Jack looked up at Tooth and attempted a weak smile, Tooth frowned she could see that it was fake. At first Tooth had only liked Jack for his teeth, but the more she got to know him the more she loved him for who he was inside. His center saved her, and saved the other guardians as well he did not deserve this Collector did he should be the one in these cages.

"I'm sorry" He said softly looking down at the ground pools of blood near him from all the slashes that the guards had given him for trying to escape or being smart with them.

Tooth looked over at him and said, "What for"?

"You told me not to go, you told me to stay put and wait and I did not listen I had been helping the outcasts aid Collector for three years I was so furious when he said he had taken you and my sister, that I felt like I needed to do something".

Jack paused and looked at Tooth she looked at him sympathetically and wished she could do something to make him feel better.

"It is like Easter all over again,Hiccup was counting on me and I decided to get kidnapped now he is wasting his time looking for me instead of trying to beat collector I'm weak if only I were strong enough". Jack said with guilt and rage as he looked down to the ground with frustration.

"Don't you dare say that Jack you are the strongest person I know you can find a way out of this mess I believe in you Jack". Tooth whispered as she layed her head against his shoulder and smiled at him.

Jack looked down at her with surprise but then leaned his head against hers and said,

"I will get us out of here if it is the last thing I do, in fact I have a plan".

Tooth lifted her head and looked at him with shock and excitement and said, "You do!"

"Yep, Okay here is the place one of us fakes an injury and then while the guards are distracted I go and find my staff and we are out of here".

"Okay". She said getting ready, even though on the outside she was confident on the inside she was worried that it would not work but she trusted Jack, she was not going to make assumptions like in Easter she knew Jack would never betray her.

Jack looked over to make sure that the guards were looking at them. and then held to the bars and screamed "HELP TOOTH IS IN TROUBLE"! Jack turned towards Tooth and gave her a sly wink Tooth nodded.

"AHHHHH! Tooth screeched trying to give her best impression of the classic damsel in distress .It took Jack all his power not to laugh her performance was great, he almost believed it if not for Tooth smiling at him when the guards rushed over towards them.

Jack knelt down on his knees and then held Tooth like she was about to die and then said, "Please help her she is the only thing I have left".

The guards stared at them blankly and then grabbed Tooth and then Yanked her away from Jack, Jack gasped and tried to pry Tooth out of their hands but one of them just slapped him against his cheek and slammed the prison cell behind him.

But before they left one of them looked at Jack and said, "Do you think I was born yesterday Frost? Do you know how many times people had tried that on us do you"? The guard said coming closer to the bars with an intimidating glare making Jack take a few steps back.

"It is clear that you do not know your place, your girlfriend is going to suffer all because of you I hope you are having fun Jack".The guard taunted

"No, Tooth please leave her alone take me instead, please she didn't do anything it was my plan please she is all I have left"! Jack cried out as he sobbed into his hands and fell onto his knees, the guard did nothing he just stared at Jack his eyes void of emotion.

The guard looked at Jack with deep thought for a moment his jaw clenched as he tried to dispell his conflicted emotions. This boy would take her place to protect her almost like-Please, let her go please no!_

The guard shook his head, that was his old life. It did not matter now. He used to believe in possibilities he used to believe anything was possible but now he does not. Who cares about what this

kid says or does it does not make a difference. You can't change the past. No matter what you do evil is always waiting around the corner.

The guard grunted and then pulled out a snowflake shaped key and pulled the prison open yanked Jack's arm up and pulled him away from the cell. He put energy cuffs around Jack's hands to keep him from trying anything and led him to a dark tunnel and through seven flights of stairs.

When they finally reached the top Jack looked around in awe. Their were stone tables with a medial tray filled with weapons and tools. The guard set strapped him to one of the tables.

Jack gasped laying down across from him on the oppsite side of the room was Tooth she was covered head to toe in blood her normal colorful feathers stuck to her and her perfect skin was now covered in bruises , cuts and burns. Jack growled with anger and tried to get out of the table but the harder he struggled the more tighter the cuffs got around his arms.

The guard smirked and said, "You wanted to be here, and so you shall, however your girlfirend had aided you in your plan so she is as much at fault as you are".

Jack looked at him with fear and said, "What, what are you doing to do me"?! he asked he could no longer pretend to be brave. For the first time in a long time Jackson Overland Frost, the guardian of fun and the mischievous trouble maker that hid behind a smile of lies is now scared.

But not for himself or what will happen to him. But his friend and secret crush Toothiana. She had been so tough and strong this entire time, he was suprised she held out for this long; he knew Tooth could take a beating but he did not know how long she would last before she passed out.

"Hey Jack we are gonna play a game its called watching your girlfirend die while you die" the guard said as he pulled a lever sending an electrical current to zap around Jack's body he screamed bloody murder as he looked over at Tooth.

"T-Tooth! He cired out_ I have to help her we have to escape please anyone but her she is important to me I lov-_ Jack blushed realizing what he almost told himself. Even though deep down he knew it to be true he had fallen head over heels for the Tooth fairy.

Its hopeless Jack thought as the electric current zapped through his body, he screamed in pain and tried to escape but it only strengthened the current blood leaking from the sides of his mouth, cuts and brusies forming as the currents sliced through his entire body.

Jack closed his eyes as he remembered all that he went through with Tooth and the rest of the guardians

_"Thanks for being here Jack, I wish I knew about your memory I could have helped you". _

_"How come I tell you how come because you are now a

guardian!"._

"Jack don't try to go after Collector by yourself it is too dangerous you could die you have to wait please just listen to me"!

"Listen to Tooth mate, Collector is trying to reel you in, you got to fight his influence it ain't worth it, I do not know how he knows about your sister but we have to wait for Sandy and North!"

"Who do you think you are ruining Easter by creating this blizzard I do not know why we even need a winter spirit?! All winter does is bring nothing but cold you make a mess of everything! I do not know what Manny was thinking when he made you and I don't care just stay out of my way !"

_"Listen I was wrong that day, on the blizzard of 68' you do not bring nothing but cold mate, I should have known that you are just a kid and that sometimes you can not control your feelings I'm sorry".
_

"We don't have to be alone Jack , I believe in you and I know children will too"

"What goes better together than Cold and Dark?!"

_"Its not the teeth he wanted its the memories inside them, that's why we collect the teeth Jack they hold the most important memories of childhood". _

"Who are you Jack what is your center? If Man in Moon choose you to become a guardian you must have something very special inside"..

Jack could feel his life fading from his body, his breath began to go slower and slower his heartbeat making slow and steady closed his eyes.

No matter what I do I always make a mess of everything, I failed at being a guardian, I had failed to protect Tooth, I had failed in helping Hiccup, I can't do anything right. Jack thought and just like when he first woke up as Jack Frost he felt the darkness drag him in to a deep sleep that he will not be able to wake from. Jack Frost was dying and this time he will stay dead.

Suddenly something busted into the wall, Jack heard voices but they were just faint hisses and murmurs due to the electric currents Jack's ears were ringing and his vision was not the best all he could make out was a gaint black silhouette knocking out the guard that was touting him and a small figure looking down at him.

"Jack!" Hiccup said with worry he looked up at Toothless, he had managed to go back to his human form and picked Jack up bridal style and put his head on his chest. He shook his head and put a hand on Hiccup's shoulder.

"He is dead, I'm sorry Hiccup we did not make it he does not have much time to live". Toothless said sadly

"No, your lying, Jack can't die he hasn't even been born yet and you

are telling me he is dying"! Hiccup screamed a part of him, told him he was being irrational but he did not care.

" I'm sorry Hiccup but there is nothing I can do to help him, I know how much he meant to you but he does not have long".

"Oh Jack, I'm so sorry if only we came sooner, Its just we were captured by Collectors men and then when we managed to escape we had to wait two days for our wounds to heal this is my fault I did this". Hiccup said

"No not worry there is still hope". Pitch said as he stood next to Hiccup and looked down at Jack with horror he looked awful! He was covered in so much blood he almost did not recognize the winter teen. As much as he hated to admit it the boy grew on him. Jack had come into his lair several times trying to be friends with him and he threw it in his face, told him to go away yet he still showed up. Trying to get him to have fun that was what he did best.

Toothless looked at the nightmare king with confusion and said,

"What are you talking about this kid is not breathing face it its over do not give Hiccup false hopes".

"It's not a false hope you overgrown lizard, Jack is a spirit he has died before". Pitch stated as he looked down at the spirit the last time he had ever seen him this vulnerable was back in the battle of Easter.

* * *

><p>Toothless sniffed the air and growled he pushed Pitch and Hiccup to safety as he got hit by a metal spike from behind. Toothless groaned in pain as he pulled it out and stared at his attacker. He knew who it was the moment they talked about Jack he had appeared.<p>

The grim reaper always appears when a person is close to death's door.

"How did you see that coming"? Z asked curiously

"I didn't I could smell you, you smell of blood, and rotting flesh ". Toothless said with disgust. He pulled out his sword charging it up for a plasma blast but before he could, Z shot metal spikes at Toothless's hand making him grunt in pain.

"I do not want to hurt you, I just want to protect my brother just like you want to protect your rider. However if you do anything to endanger my brother I will not hesitate to kill you". Z said coolly

Toothless and Z were at a stand off both weapons raised as they circled each other staring into each others eyes green met had never really been afraid of Toothless until now. As he gave Z a look of such intense focus and anger that he could not decide what to do.

He wanted to run and get help but he was scared Pitch looked down at him with worry as the spirit of fear he knew of Hiccup's inner turmoil

but could not do anything this situation was entirely up to them. What good could he do anyways? The only thing he was good for was spreading fear; and even then people did not believe in him. Pitch Black forever alone, forever trapped in a darkness he can not escape. No matter how hard he tried he will always be nothing more than an nightmare.

"The boy is not dead". Z mumbled quietly as if he trying to convince himself of the truth rather than tell Hiccup and Toothless. His eyes looking down at Jack with mixed emotions on his face. As the grim reaper he had to remain neutral good and evil, dead or alive he was never on either side. But he was worried that he might have to decide sooner or later. What kind of spirit he was good or evil

They deserved to know, the world needed fun. Jack Frost was not ready yet nor did he think would ever be ready for the cold, dark loneliness of death and neither did MiM. Otherwise, he would have drowned in that lake and died like he was supposed to. Besides, only another spirit can kill another spirit electric currents like that would just knock him out cold not kill him.

Hiccup's head immediately shot up from boy in his arms. "What did you say"? Hiccup asked with shock and relief as he held Jack in his arms, his eyes wide with excitement .

Z bent down to look at Jack and tried to reach out to him but Toothless grabbed his hand and growled Z looked up at Toothless and said, "I did not come here to fight I came here to heal him".

Toothless grabbed Z and slammed him to against the wall his sword pointed near his neck and said, "After all the things you did, you expect us to trust you for all we know you could have been the one that captured him in the first place".

"Toothless "! Hiccup said as he tried to pry his tall muscular firend off of Z. But Hiccup was too weak from fighting Collector's massive army on the way, into the torture chamber he had a hard time using his arms.

Toothless looked down at Hiccup and said, "Now you are defending him, he took your father and my wife and put them inside those cages and you want to give him mercy"?!

"You what"?! Hiccup said with anger as he looked at Z trying to decide whether to spare him for telling them about Jack or let his best firend beat him to a bloody pulp for kidnapping Jack and his dad in the first place.

"Please try to understand, I am a neutral spirit I do not take sides yes, I helped kidnap Jack, yes I helped take your father and his wife; but I only did what I felt was right. If I had went against my brother then he would have taken them anyway, not only that but he would destroy Berk in the process".

Toothless lowered his sword and sighed, "That is not a good enough excuse but you are not worth the trouble anyways". as he dropped Z on to the ground and walked over towards Pitch and Jack and dropped to the floor with exhaustion. He had never fought so much in his life not even the dragon raids on Berk were this bad.

"By the way you were with me the whole time how did you know about my father and your wife being taken"? Hiccup asked

" My wife and I have a mental connection remember, we see what each other sees ,we hear what each other hears, we feel each other's pain she got hit bad by a guy named Daggur". Toothless said

Hiccup tensed up at the name and said," Oh god Daggur's here this is bad ".

"You know him"? Toothless asked

Hiccup nodded "He used to torture me alot when we were kids, he is not the most sane viking around. If he sees you he would not hesitate to kill you he hates dragons; he used to brag about growing up and hanging a dragon's head on his wall. He is clever, ruthless powerful,dangerous ".

"Great another brat to dispose of". Pitch said as he leaned against the wall in bordon his arms crossed as he looked down at Hiccup.

Toothless laughed and said, "Don't worry, something tells me that Daggur is not going to be a problem".

Before Hiccup and Pitch could ask Daggur came brusting through the wall on Day's back looking like he was about to throw up, he walked over towards Hiccup trying to regain his blance.

"Hey, fishbone what are you doing here"? Daggur asked dizzly before he passed out on the floor next to Z who had remained quiet trying recover . After Toothless's outbrust from earlyier red rings of blood dripping down on the floor from Toothless's claws digging into his skin.

Day turned back into her human form and glared at Toothless.

Toothless scratched the back of his head nervously and said, "Hi Honey".

Day did not say anything. She just glared at Toothless with anger. Hiccup backed a way from Toothless's scary warrior wife afraid he would be her next victim. While Pitch looked at Day with amusement, she was almost as terrifying as him. Almost. If it weren't for a single tear that escaped and rolled down her cheek as she stared at Toothless, her emotions betraying her revealing how she felt on the inside.

Day slapped Toothless across the face. But, before Toothless could react to the slap she hugged Toothless and bured her head into his chest. "Don't you ever scare me like that again you hear me! Next time you go somewhere at least tell me where you are going".

Toothless winched in pain his body finally feeling the impact of the slap, he closed his eyes and put his head on top of Day's and said, "Okay, I will I promise .I wanted to tell you, I just did not think we would be gone for so long otherwise I would have told you".

Day pulled back to look at Toothless and said, "I know I missed you Night".

"Toothless". he corrected as he smiled at her, showing off a mouth full of gums.

Day laughed and said, "Okay, I missed you Toothless".

"And I missed you too... Avenika". Toothless said

"Avenika"? Day echoed with confusion

"Yeah, I thought you could use a name too".

Day smiled and said, "I already have a name".

"Day fury, is the type of dragon you are but it is not your name". Toothless said as he held his wife it felt good to hold her he had been away from her for so long he had forgotten how warm she was.

It felt good to hear her voice again. He would not make the same mistake he made in the past, he would never leave her side again; not for two years and not for fourteen days. He would always be there for her, no matter how tough Day was on the outside he could tell on the inside she was torn between being devastated and ferious when he went missing.

"Avenika Day Fury". Day said slowly trying to hear how it sounded before making it was not used to having an original name, a name she could keep to herself to make her different. People always referred to her as Day fury so it was hard to imagine what it would be like to be called something else.

But, if she could ask anyone to name her she would ask her husband Toothless she knew he would pick a name that said something about her. She could not take it anymore she had not seen him in two weeks without warning of any kind she leapt on Toothless and kissed him on the mouth.

"Whoa what the hell is going on, one minute it looks like she wants to kill him and now she is kissing him I will never understand women". Hiccup said

"Oh God stop please". Pitch said as he turned away from Toothless and Day making out on the floor.

"Will you guys quite washing time". Pitch said

The couple blushed and got up and said "Sorry Hiccup".

Pitch sighed realizing that they were purposely ignoring him they did not have time for this they had to keep moving or else they all would be captured.

Hiccup smiled and said, "Its alright we need to hurry though".

Toothless looked down at Dagur and Jack and said, "But, who is going to carry them".

"I will". Day said

"But can you fly with that extra weight"? Toothless asked

"I'm not going to fly I'm going to walk." Day said

"What"! Hiccup and Toothless screamed

"No that is too risky you could get hurt"! Toothless said

"Excuse me Toothless do not remember who you are married too here I can handle myself". Day said

"Hate to interrupt your tender moment but we need to get moving". Pitch said as he stood by Day and Toothless.

"He's right we need to get moving" Hiccup said

It took five minutes for them to realize that Z had crept away from the room.

* * *

><p>The entire front entrance was filled with body parts, limbs and dead corpses that layed still. I was still paralyzed from Midnight's veom but I could feel a slight twitch of my eyebrow and mange opening and closing motions with my mouth now.<p>

Collector had taken them he had stole Sakura's healing powers sucked her like sponge and had used it to heal his own wounds. Ralph, Sakura, and Fix it was now in the belly of the beast. My only hope is that Merida and I regain the feeling in our bodies in time.

Suddenly a kid around my age appears he had red eyes and a small thin moustache and a long black robe with a scythe in his hand he walked up to me and breathed on me the gross smell of his breath seemed to destroy Midnight's spell because I could move again. I was free.

"Who are you and why did you help me "? I asked in a meek whisper

I lowered my axe as I winched in pain I had been stuck in battle stance for five hours my arms were sore. The pain came back I had half wished that I stayed frozen through out the battle but was grateful this kid helped me.

"My name is Zinc Collins but you may call me Z or the grim reaper which ever works for you". Z mumbled out he felt strange, but it was a good strange for the first time in his life he was doing something good and helpful instead of just cutting off their heads or decompose the death and take their soul to the spirit world.

"Why did you help me"? I repeated forcefully

"Because I do not want my brother to harm your friends, I finally decided which side I'm on now. I am willing to do whatever it takes to make sure you and your boyfriend get the life you should have had back and made sure my brother never messes with time ever again".

"Why the sudden change of sides, why should we trust you for you"! I said with anger as I held up my axe inoring the pain that it gave me.

"Because, my brother may not remember but Jack was an important person back when we were alive and when I sensed that his center sigature was faint I could not take it anymore; I can deal with being dead, and looking after the dead but Jack dying ...it is not right. The world needs fun, Collector needs fun this man that had hurt countless lives is not my brother at least not now".

"Wait you are Collector's brother". ! I said with shock This was alot to take in the Grim reaper had helped her move again, told her he does not wish to fight or kill her and that the madman that was responsible for all this was his brother. His brother! What should I do what can I do?

I took a deep breath and thought about what Hiccup might do in the situation, Hiccup would be suspicious curious and troubled but would do just about anything. If there's one thing Hiccup hated more than being casted out and tossed aside was violence. Now was not the time or place to lose control even though I really wanted to cut him with my axe then help him I would do anything to see Hiccup again. Even work with him.

" Fine, I will do anything just take me to him" I said

"There's no need he is heading this way but he is moving slowly so it will take a while". Z said

I gave him an odd look.

"What I can sense things, how else do you think I know where all the dead or dying are"? Z asked me

"Good point". I said

After ten mintues had passed I knew it was going to take a while, Z and I step up a fire, Z went back for Merida and had helped her get the feeling back in her legs. She had been on one knee holding her arrow to her cheek for five hours. I was suprised when I found out Z was really nice and did not speak much but added his own little comment here and there.

Two hours, Three hours, had passed and still no sign of Hiccup I had not seen him for five days and I was starting to miss him, I wanted to punch him in the face for making me worry so long, I wanted to nurse his wounds if he had any and I wanted to kiss him.

Z, Merida and I were sitting around the fire, we were the only ones left Ruffnut and Tuffnut had not come back so they were either lost, to busy fighting each other to remember about the battle, or had gotten captured too. I had secretly hoped they were just lost.

Suddenly I felt a rush of emotions within my head that were not mine Longing, Hunger, irracation, scared, Pressured and Sad I did not know where all these emotions were coming from but they were very strong emotions. If I was not so tough I would have brusted into tears. I

felt like millions of people intrusted me to help them save their fates.

The more mintues passed the stronger the emotions became before I saw a familiar plasma blast in the distance and smiled with excitement. I ran through the woods knocking any bush, trees or other plants that were in the way and towards where the plast was shot.

As I dashed as quickly as I could. I gasped for air as I looked wildly around the woods and spotted Toothless still in his dragon form curled up in a small ball with Hiccup kneeling down on the ground trying to start a fire.

He looked terrible, he had rings under his eyes, he was bleeding very badly and it did not look like he had eaten for several days. But I did not care.

There he was he was alive badly injured and exhusted but alive, I ran towards him and brought him into a bone crushing hug and kissed him on the lips not caring who was watching. He finally came back to me, my Hiccup came back. Suddenly I realized I should be mad at told me they would be right back, that they would only inspect the odd ash on the ground and then vanished without a trace.

Hiccup gasped and shot up with shock he looked down at me and noticed I wrapped my arms around his neck and kissed him. He looked at me with suprise at first but then deepened the kiss my heart skipped a couple beats as I kissed him, he twisted his head around so he could run his fingers through my hair and stroked my cheek afraid to go lower.

When we finally gasped for air he looked at me the light of the fire reflecting into his green lake eyes I rested my head against his shoulder.

He looked up at me awardly and coughed "Astrid how did you know I was here".

I lifted my head and rolled my eyes "Please you would have to be blind not to see Toothless's plama blast ".

Hiccup sighed and said, "What part of we were trying to keep a low profile did you not understand Toothless, thank you for nothing you useless reptile".

"Hey you were the one that wanted to sinal Astrid to know you were safe so do not take it out on me". he heard in his head it was in that moment he was glad it was night time or else he would have to explain why he was blushing.

Hiccup noticed something I had came alone. He looked around the forest and then asked "Astrid, Where are the others, were they taken away did they try to get inside the prison"?

I put my finger on his lips and said, "I will tell you in the morning, just let me enjoy this Hiccup I really thought I lost you- I paused trying to find the right words to describe how I felt I felt so conflicted on one hand I was glad he was alive, on the other I was mad at him for being so foolish. He was supposed to be the smart viking not wanting to keep him waitting I finally said,

"Don't you ever scare me like that again got it!".

He gulped and croaked out ".Okay Astrid just do not hurt me because i think I broke a few ribs".

"Oh and I almost forgot". I said as I lifted my arm and punched Hiccup in the face "That is for leaving me behind and not come back for me".

Hiccup winched in pain and said, "Ouch, Why would you that "?

I smiled secretly enjoying hitting him again, because it was proof that this was not a dream that he was really here and alive. But, I will not let him live this down I will be talking about this and his stupidity of trying to go off without me by his side for years to come. Making sure He will go anywhere with out me ever again.

Suddenly a very beautiful blond women wearing a white dragon scale vest and white armor with a white spikied shirt came towards us. Her blue eyes were so bright they could seen in the dark her pupils were like a dragons. She was carrying Jack and an odd man with grey skin was carrying a girl who looked like she was half humming bird. But, I did not care I was just so happy to see Day again I could use some advice I needed someone to talk to.

"Day"! I said with excitement

"Astrid your safe I'm glad I had came here to get Toothless how dare he try to go off on his own without telling me". Day said

"I know right men can be so-wait a minute did you call him Toothless I thought you said that was a stupid name"?

"No, its not I'm sorry for being so harsh with you and Hiccup Toothless is a good name for him.I used to think that names were pointless because people always referred to us as Day fury and Night fury or that dragon".

So we are not used to having any idenity of own and now we do so I should thank you Astrid Hofferson Valkyrie of Berk".

"Valkyrie, I am not a Valkyrie Valkyries are tough strong warriors that decides if a solider lives or dies. I'm a pathetic teenage girl that sulked because her boyfirend was gone". I said

"Well not with that attitude come over here". Day said as she walked towards an empty rock plain and pulled her sword and said, Come on let's see what you got"?

"Why, I do not have any problem with you"? I said as I followed her and stood across from her I could feel her eyes look into mine as if trying to think about what to say. The moon shined down on Day and I as we raised our weapons her battle stance was flawless it made me curious about her backstory how did Day get so good? When did she met Toothless will we ever see her again once the timeline is reset?

I hoped so she was good for Toothless she was kind yet ferice beautiful yet dangerous everything I strived to be .

"Its just a spar Astrid not a full on battle besides I want to see why Hiccup likes you so much". Day teased as she threw her sword near my head, I ducked and threw my axe she dodged out of the way my axe missed and hit a near by tree. I rushed over to grab it but she grabbed my throat but I stepped on her foot and crawled near my axe and tired to hit her but she blocked my axe with her sword.

I blushed with embrassment and said, "Can you not bring that into this discussion". I said I felt akward talking about my feelings for Hiccup with Day, it was different talking to her about it because I did not know what she would say talking to her was much different to talking to Ruffnut. She was more honest as Ruffnut was more interested in knowing if I would hit Hiccup then about the emotions part. No body had ever asked about the emotional part until now.

"Why are you embrassed, Have you told him yet"? Day asked with worry as she grabbed my arm and and threw me down on the ground trying to pin me down with her foot but I manged to get free and gasped when she shot her sun beams at me I ran as fast I could and skidded to safety.

"Told him what"? I asked as I rushed at her and tried to do a sweep kick she ducked and twisted my wrist and then pushed me back and shot a beam of light at me knocking me backwards, I got up and sliced her cheek with my axe she smiled and then tried to punch me but I kicked her away and rolled over and kicked her in her back forcing her off her feet.

"That you love him, That was one of my regrets if I did not find Toothless was not telling him I loved him enough". She shouted as she ran towards me and tried to swing her sword at me but I blocked it with my axe our blades clinging together. I grunted trying to keep her sword away from my face, sweat dripping off my forhead I bit down on my lip and swung my axe to the side cutting her forhead forcing her to pull back and back flip away from me.

"I did before he hit his head and he says he remembered everything so I did not think I needed to". I said sadly as I threw my axe when I noticed she was near a tree it hit her on the side of the stomach, when she tried to drop down on the ground to dodge out of the was my chance! I rushed at her grabbed her by the hair and punched her in the face repeatedly but Day twisted her head and grabbed my wrist and twisted it I winced and pulled back.

"You always need to tell him after he goes away for a long time even if it is only through actions you got to make sure he knows that he has a chance I know that you two have a thing for each other".She said as she pulled her sword and swung it near my head. I ducked and kicked her in the gut and then swung my axe near her mouth, she spun around and tried to strike me with her sword but I dodged it and then jumped up in the air and tried to throw my axe.

"Why are we talking about this, I do not understand why this is so important all the sudden"? I asked as our blades clashed yet again, I grunted and tried to lean in it was not a test of power but a test of strength my jaw clutched as I tried to overpower her but day was much more exprinced having been hunted and nearly killed all her life she learned to defend against human type attacks so she over powered me

and pinned me down on the ground using her sword to choke me by the throat.

"Why couldn't I just saved Hiccup's life and left him alone in the woods it would have been better for everyone ". I muttered weakly as I tried to breath, I looked up and down at her and suddenly I found a blind spot. I screamed as loud as I could in her ear she winched and placed her hands her head. Day's weakness was sound! Day had very sensetive ears there was only so much noise she could take she hissed at me and tried to shoot at me but her aim was off.

"Iam sure the rest of Berk would have just let him kill himself so why didn't you"? Day asked as she tried to steady herself on a tree, I decided to keep her a chance to recover I walked up near her and sat down on the rocky surface trying to find a way to answer her question.

"Why didn't you"? she repeated with wonder looking at me, I sighed I knew that I could not aviod this question Day was persistant and very stubborn I knew she could beat it out me if she wanted to.

"Because, I could not just let him throw his life away, because I knew that he was a good person and deserved to be treated better he did not deserve to be an outsider I did". I said

"Interesting why did you feel like you deserved it and not Hiccup"? Day asked

"Because Iam a terrible person, I should have just came out and said it I should have just hung out with him and helped him rather than hang out with the rest of the teens. I should not have cared about be ritiquled and pushed aside I should have told him I liked him all along". I said

"Good now instead of taking your frustrations out with your words show me how feel through your blade let your actions do the talking I can help improve your style Astrid". Day said kindly as she sat down against the tree next to me and put a hand on my shoulder.

"Okay, you better not go easy on me I want you to treat me like another other opponent ". I said with conviction and determination

"Do not worry I never go easy on anyone". Day commented as she twirled her sword around and looked at me.

* * *

><p>The next morning I got up feeling rather swore Day was a very vicious fighter when she said she would not go easy on me she was not kidding. I rolled over on my side and looked at Hiccup he was still asleep his arms and legs stretched out using Toothless as a pillow I could not tell if he enjoyed or not because he was also asleep. He was twitching and making grunting noises in his sleep.<p>

He must be dreaming about rolling around in the grass I thought I sat down and cracked my back and winched when I heard a very loud popping sound of my back going back into place.I looked around the campsite the sun was peaking through the mountains. We were near a lake with a babbling brook the water's claim soothing beat reminded

me of my home back on Berk and spending hours of my time in the cove with Hiccup looking at the stars.

Merida was a wake catching fish I watched with amazement as she shot one of her arrows in the air as if on cue a fish popped out of the water and the arrow hit right on target Merida smirked and took the arrow and set near the campfire where rows upon rows of fish on sticks were being cooked on the fire.

She turned towards me and said, "Morning Astrid so glad to see you after you left me with that weird guy in the camp". Merida said with annoyance as she sat down next to me I slept against one of the trees I do not remember exactly when I fell asleep all I remember was Day and I talking about Hiccup. Speaking of Day I did not see her anywhere in the campsite I looked around wildly trying to spot her but I did not see her.

Day was not the only one not around I could not find Jack or the odd guy that came with Toothless, Day, and Hiccup when they brought Jack. Where did they go I asked

"Sorry I saw Toothless's plasma blast and I got ...a little sidetracked" I said as I looked over at Hiccup again. I stared at him lovingly I could not help but stare he was so fascinating to look at after so many days of seeing him it felt good to see him, I know I keep thinking that repeatedly but I would not be thinking over again if it weren't the truth. I might not say it out loud but I really did care for Hiccup. I had never cared for anyone this passionately it kind of scares me sometimes how much Hiccup had changed me.

"Oh I am sure, I bet you and your boyfriend had a very good night together" Merida said as she wiggled her eye brows while laughing.

I rolled my eyes and gave her a playful push and said, "Stop it, it wasn't like that and you know it".

"I know, I was just joking around you do not have to be so serious all the time, I made breakfast for you if I want some. Oh and you should wake Hiccup up if he wants some". Merida said as she pointed at a pile of fish at that she caught with her arrows.

"Finally I did have anything to eat since I left Berk I am really hungry"! I cried out as I tried to keep myself from drooling, I was so concerned with trying to get Hiccup to remember me when I left that I forgot to pack extra food when the Outcasts attacked me and Stormfly they had taken my food. I looked down on the ground they still have Stormfly I had not seen her for a while I hoped she was alright I had not seen her since we landed on Outcast island I was worried that Collector had caught her.

Merida looked at me with concern and said, "Astrid that is not healthy you know you need to eat something then go and help yourself I will wake him up". She said as she stood up and walked towards Hiccup but I grabbed her gently on the arm.

"You sure about that Hiccup is a very heavy sleeper he had sleep through a dragon raid once his father had to pull him out before their house got on fire". I explained as I stood up I knew it was selfish of me but I did not want Merida to wake Hiccup up I wanted to be the one to do that just so I can see his lake green eyes light up

at the sight me.

"Really, how many dragon raids has your village had"? Merida asked

"More than I can count the dragons have attacked Berk for three hundred years" I said

"Wow, well do not worry I will figure it out, while you go and eat why didnt you tell me sooner I could have helped you, you know how long have you been gone"?

"A few weeks I think but I have been drinking water so I should be good". I said

Merida shook her head and said, " Astrid go and eat "!

"No I do not need I can wake Hiccup up its fine ".

"Why are you causing a fight for, You can not go without eatting nothing or you will not have enough strength to fight"!

"Merida Iam fine"! I insticted

"Why do I find that so hard to believe, left up your armor ". Merida shouted out

"No are you crazy"! I shot back

"Do it now or I will make you " Merida said threateningly as she pulled out her bow and arrow she used to fight with all the time. My eyes hardened I did not like being threated nobody tells me what to do.

"Oh please you would not be able to lay one finger on me "! I yelled back at her daring her to do it.

" Why are people so concerned all the sudden? First Day wants to know if I really love Hiccup, then you come over and nag me about my eatting habits, when it is not even any of your ! business What I do or don't do! Maybe that is why you got captured Merida you do not know when to just but out of things that do not concern you!

Merida looked at me with shock she shook her head and said,

"That was a low blow Astrid even for you, I never thought that you could be so cold hearted. I know that it is hard for you right now but you were not the only one suffering right now. You lost your boyfirend I lost my right eye and my family yet I am still brave enough to believe that we have a chance. "

"Merida I- " I croaked out but the words would not come out.

Merida pulled out her bow and arrow and pointed it near me

"Do not come any closer, All I did was offer you food and friendship and you spat in my face. I guess I had thought that deep down underneath that cold exterior and stubborn viking attitude their was a kind gentle soul burried underneath... but, now I can see I was wrong. You are no different than Collector. Everything has to be

about you all the time you want to be the leader and take charge that you never listen to anyone else".

"I'm sorry you were right, I really am a monster I thought that if we tried things my way it would be quicker that with my knowlage we would be able to stop Collector and be reunited with our families but I was wrong, I am just so homesick and desperate I would do anything. Even hurt my firends and for that I am truly sorry. Your right I do not deserve Hiccup or your firendship you have every right to hate me". I said

Merida looked back at me her expression unreadable as she sat down next to be and stared at the fire, and then laughed "You know its strange that you called yourself selfish because what happened to my family was my own fault".

"What do you mean Alvin kidnapped your family right"? I asked

"No, I was riding with my horse Angus when I got back my parents told me that I was sheduled to get married. In raged and worried that I would loss my own freedom I had told a Witch that I wished that anything would happen to stop it from happening".

"What happened"? I asked unsure if I wanted to know the answer based on Merida's expression this was not a happy story. I really appericated her finally opening up to me, she had told me what happened to her but not about why it did.

"I woke up the next morning when I noticed my family was gone, everyone was gone the whole kindom was smoking and burning accept for my castle I just wanted to be able to change my fate and now I will have to live with my mistake forever". Merida said

"So what happened then if Alvin did not take them then who did, you mean to tell me that your family hasn't been on outcast island the entire time I risked my life trying to get you your family back to you and this is how you repay me by lying to me!". I yelled out with frustration and anger

"I was an Outcast when we met I did not know if I could trust you so I brought you to Outcast island to your death because if I brought you to Collector he would see you had no power to give and he would just kill you and I would be able to have my family back" Merida said with regret

"So all this time, we had been fighting the wall, fighting for something that was not even there and you go and talk to me about being cold blooded and selfish you make this big speech about bravery and firendship then you turn around and tell me this"! I shouted with anger

"I did not think I would like you, I did think that I would be helping you and supporting you but I did, I realized my mistake. I did not mean to hurt you Astrid I just wanted to get my family back, my life back". Merida said

" Merida, I'm sorry but I do not know if I can forgive you for this one, not yet anyways its hard to be okay after what you just told me. I know why did it I would probably have done the same thing. But, what you just said is not something that you hold back from tell each

other everything they support each other. Although I am glad that you had a change of heart I do not want you to speak to me for a while".

"I understand Astrid". Merida said

So without saying anything Merida and I ate their fish in front of the fire, occasionally finding a spot or two that needed to be cooked more and roasted them on the fire. Merida was shocked that she had told me what happened she had never told anyone this?

Why did I tell her she thought.

* * *

><p>"Looks like I got two traditors to deal with I suspected Merida but you my own brother its a shame really right when I just found out the annoying little brat that has been protecting me had been brother that I had to kill him"Collector said<p>

Z woke up to find Collector dragging me back to the base, he had captured him roped him to a chair hooked to the wooden wheel sending electrical currents at him. He was not the only one in the room. Sakura, Ralph, Fix it, Ruffnut, Tuffnut were were unconscious and were trapped to the stone tables around him. Z tried to get out of the the straps that bound him to the table only to get electricuted by the electrical current.

"I do not know had not thought of this earilier you power is extraordinary with this I can hear everyone and feel everything around me now noone will dare stand in my way". Collector gloated

"Oh my god does everything that comes out of your mouth have to be a cliché villain dialogue I mean come on at least give us something to work with here I find your unoriginality very distasteful". Z said

"Shut up, I am doing here besides I am not here to entertain you, I am here to conquer space and time".Collector snapped

"Really because you are the most pathetic Villain that I had ever seen if it weren't for me brother you would have died a long time ago I could have ripped the soul right out of your body but I didn't". Z said

"Well maybe you should have, because now you will be defeated by the one person you tried to protect". Collector said

TBC...

19. Prison gate part 3 of 3 : Starting over

**I do not own anything Except Collector, Z, and Day. **

**As of this moment there will no longer be other characters added because everything is going back to where it was before the ' Time bomb' Is sort of like North's snowglobes it transports them into a different timeline, time. It can alter or change time often people do

not know if there timeline will be the same once they use it.

**

**This story was hard to write, with all the charaters so they will not appear again. Collector,Z, and Day might come back but as something else. Because alot things will change now that time has reset. **

_But, the good news is I'm giving up on making this into a good story I know it can be. _

* * *

><p>Merida, Hiccup, Toothless, Day and I had been walking for hours Z had mysteriously disappeared over night the others had been captured so we set out to rescue them it was one step forward and two steps back when two come back five get taken. It is a bit frustrating but soon we will defeat Collector and restore order in time and it will all be forgotten.<p>

I there were some things I wish we did not forget like Hiccup and I watching the stars and taking care of me when I hurt my I protest against his help as he stares at me kindly. However there are somethings I could stand to forget Merida's betrayal, Hiccup hurting his head and forgetting me, Hiccup being taken.

"Should we split up"? Hiccup asked

"No we need to stick together if we split up one of us might be captured and we will have more people to worry about we need to stay together". Toothless said

"Should we ignore the fact that Jack, Tooth and Pitch had left without us to rescue them and could be captured as well". Day said sarcastically

"We had to have someone scanning the skies so I told them to go ahead you two are still recovering with your battle yesterday and I did not want to risk you guys getting hurt more". I said

Merida looked at me with guilt and sadness in her eyes she had tried to put her hand on my shoulder but I moved out the way and glared at her, I once went to her for comfort when Hiccup got taken. Now I find out she was one of the ones responsible if she did not drag us to this island to counter us none of this would have ever happened.

Toothless and Day stopped walking and scanned the area they sniffed the air and their ears twitched suspiciously,they pulled out their swords they leaned back to back Toothless facing the left, Day on the right side.

Toothless featured us to be quiet by pressing his index figure on his lips while Day gestured for us to stop walking and listen. So we did, I trusted Toothless and Day to warn us if they had heard, or seen anything suspicious since their senses are sharper than mine and Merida's.

So Merida and I had to be our differences aside for now, I pulled out my axe and looked around the forest I heard the sound of broken twigs

and a loud screeching sound, The sound of people running, could be heard in the distance I saw fire coming from the person being chased my grip on my axe tightening as they got closer and closer my heart beating against my chest at an incredible rate.

"Get down"! someone shouted as they knocked Merida and I on the floor as a loud explosion could be heard that left my ears ringing I released the breath that I did not know I was holding as the person who saved us got up, and shot a few knives at a few of Collector's men that came out of nowhere.

When Collector's men retreated The person sighed with relief I could not see who it was they were hearing a hood but I did see a few spikes of pink peeking through the person appeared to be around our age with an incredibly muscular build.

I did not know who this person was but I owed them my life, if Collector's men had came with that blast I had doubts I would have dodged it in time without being seriously hurt.

" Sorry for knocking you down but if that explosion hit you would have been hurt I guess I get carried away sometimes. The person said with embarrassment.

Wait that level of destruction and power came from a single boy just who was this kid? And could I trust him or will he be like Merida?

Toothless appeared in front of the boy his blade against his neck as he pinned the hoodied boy near a tree and said,

"Who are you, why did you help us and what do you want!"

The person frowned and looked down,

"I'm sorry I cannot tell you who I am. Not until I get back at the person who was taken .. from me, I helped you because I think you might be able to help me save someone that got captured.

I was captured too but I escaped the rest of my team is still trapped in there please help me I can not do it alone."

Toothless frowned and said," Sorry we already have a large enough group as it is I mean we got Astrid,Merida, Naruto, Jack, Tooth, Pitch, Ruffnut, Tuffnut, fishlegs, Snoutlout, Hiccup, Day, Z, Wreck it Ralph and myself.

We do not need anyone else. I'm sorry but you are on your own this is a rescue mission and we can not afford to add an extra person into the mix".

"But I have a strong sense of smell, and I'm really strong I can help you guys I just want to get my friends and go back to my world please".

"Hold on before anyone decides anything can we at least see what you look like incase we get separated". I asked

"No, I prefer to keep my abilities and my face hidden for now I used up a lot of my power to escape all the information that I can give up

is I'm not your enemy you can trust me".

"I believe you now come on let's go we are wasting time just let him travel with us for now and then we can question him later". Hiccup said as he began to walk ahead everyone left the boy alone.

But, I was not about to let this kid travel with us without us knowing anything. He had to tell us something! I did not want another repeat of Merida, we had to be careful of who we let in from now on or we could get seriously hurt.

I looked at him with anger and annoyance I ran up to him and said,

"What do you think you are doing you can not just let that guy travel with us just like that"?

"You heard what he said Astrid he just wants his friends back, besides did you see that look in his eye? That is the look of a man that has lost something precious to him! I lost my mother at a young age I know he was telling the truth when he gave that look". Hiccup explained

"Hiccup your mother went missing years ago, the people we are saving are missing right here and right now, I know you miss your mother but you can not just trust someone just because they give you a sad heartbreaking look"! I said with anger.

I was worried for him, I did not want him the same mistake that I did with Merida I wanted him to be smarter than me. I wanted him to be cautious of the people he lets in. I could not bare to lose him again.

Hiccup glared at me and said, "It does not matter if they went missing fifteen years ago or two days ago what matters is that you miss them and are willing to search for them, that you do not give up just because a few weeks had past like my father did".

I looked at him with shock and he walked ahead of me, Hiccup hardly ever gets mad at me but when he does I could not speak, all I could do was look at him with shock as I watched him walk away from me. I should not have said that, I knew Hiccup was still hurt from his mother's disappearance. I looked at his figure as it got further and further away from him.

I had thought that after Hiccup had lost his memory and became someone he wasn't that I knew about loss but now I know I did not know anything at all. I never once lost a family member, my uncle was frozen but not dead I grew up with both my parents. I grew up with support and love while his father belittled him and pushed him away the only person he had was Gobber.

"Are you okay"? The boy asked when he noticed I had stopped walking, everyone else was head of me while I just stared at the ground in deep thought about how hard it was for Hiccup while I had a easy condent life.

"I'm fine thanks" I said as I forced a smile trying to get the boy to stop worrying so we could keep walking. But I must not have sounded convincing because the boy put his hand on one of my shoulders and

said,

"I know how he feels I lost my father when I was very young I had spent a long time searching for him, but ended up meeting the person I love instead."

"Have you told her yet"? I asked

The boy laughs and says , "No everyone thinks I do not notice her feelings for me they think I'm an dense idiot the truth is I have noticed but I did not know how I felt about them until now".

"Lets go find her then come on we have to catch up with the others" I said as we ran to catch up with the others when we did I gasped with shock

Their were dead bodies everywhere pools of blood had dyed the forest floor from a claiming green to an unsavory red.I had lived for fourteen years in a viking village and people have died in the dragon rapides before but this was like anything I had ever seen before.

"What could have done this"? I asked under my breath

This was no normal phenomenon from nature something supernatural was at work here, everything surrounding the bodies was dead the trees, the grass even the moss on in the forest looked like the life got sucked out of it. Everything decaying right in front of my eyes.

I did not want to admit it but I was scared what ever did this was not normal. Toothless and Day glared at the scene but they did not look as surprised as the rest of us it was a if they had already known what had done this. Who had done this.

It looks like the work of Midnight it seems like Collector and Midnight have joined forces this situation is far more worse then I had previously thought we might need to retreat and leave the others here Toothless said

"No what about fishlegs and the others from berk we can not just leave them here"! I yelled

"Why cant we just fight him we beat Collector and he was more powerful" said Merida

"Because Midnight is on a whole other league you might have been able to defeat Collector. But, he is not like him Collector does not have power of his own he sucks power from other people, or can grant power.

While Midnight sucks the life out of everything around him if you fight him you will die." Toothless explained

"Too many things have happened, too many lives have been at risk to quit now we have to push forward for the good of the future and the good of Berk" said Hiccup

Toothless, Day and The person's ears twitched and pulled out their weapons Hiccup and I looked towards them with confusion, Until I heard a sound coming from the bushes. Hiccup and I pulled out our

weapons and looked towards the direction of the bushes.

Right when the thing came out of the bushes we gripped on our weapons until the person coughed and struggling to breath because the smoke surrounding the dying forest had some unknown toxin in the air. All we could do was hold our breath as the figure came closer.

To Reveal Jack, he looked like he had been in a fight because his face was covered in blood I could barely recognize him. Tooth came floating down at a very unstable speed one of her wings looked like it got shot down she was struggling to get up but Jack held onto her hand and helped her up making her blush.

"Jack you're okay what happened"? Hiccup asked as he looked at his friend Jack looked away with anger, he gripped his staff his body trembling as he ran his fingers through his hair to keep himself claim.

"I know, it was dark I could anything but whatever attacked us was big really big and it somehow managed to use my ice against me. That thing Hurt Tooth and took Pitch away. I never liked the guy, but I never wanted him dead".

"How big are we talking like a monstrous nightmare". I asked

"Bigger, like the size of an small island or mountain". Jack seriously as he looked at me, I glanced back at Hiccup and the others Hiccup looked at Jack with shock and concern while Merida did not seem to be surprised, Toothless and Day seemed terrified.

Toothless frowned "No, it can't be how did it find us, I was so careful". Toothless said as he paced back and forth holding his face in panic, He had found them. Midnight is on to them and worse Collector has most of their army on his side now.

"Do not worry Night, They may half Ralph, Ruff, Tuff, Naruto ,Sakura, and Fix it but we have Hiccup he is much stronger than most people think he is can get us through this". Day said as she stretched her hand out to put his shoulder to comfort him. But Toothless backed away and glared at her.

"You do not understand,You never did. that is why I ran away". said Toothless there were some things they could not control this monster was different than the queen.

Day is protected, because she could easily blind the monster to keep herself in control but he couldn't. He was scared he might not be able to protect Hiccup or Day.

"What can we do, this is way out of our league, if we fight that thing now with the numbers we have we could get killed we need our full army to win". I whispered to Hiccup. I was scared but not for myself for Berk and what this could mean for our families back at home.

"You know M'lady you have nothing to worry about as soon as we find Stormfly and the dragons, and the others we will be unstoppable". said Hiccup as he brushed the hair away from my face making me blush, he seemed different now more confident.

I scoffed at him and said, "Do not act all high and mighty just because you ride a Night fury".

"Your hair is getting longer." He said as he looked at me, our face a few inches apart from each other he gives me a look I never seen on him before was that lust, desire? Passion. whatever it was it make my heart beat fast.

"Yeah so is yours". I said as I tugged at the end of his hair, he blushed with embarrassment and coughed as he grabbed my hands and put them on his shoulders. We looked at each other, I leaned in and kissed him on the lips, he ran his fingers through my hair and deepened the kiss making me shiver with delight.

I wrapped my arms around his waist and he traced the outlines of my hips as he rubbed my cheek gently, we came up for air, but then attacked each other on the lips again. I looked into his beautiful lake green eyes as he stared at me.

I had almost forgot we were not alone, but then Hiccup pulled away and then coughed and gestured towards Jack who was leaning on his staff making kissy noises at us making me blush with embarrassment. Merida looked like she was trying to keep herself from throwing up and Toothless had his arms over Day's shoulder as he looked at us that said 'Are you done?'

"Now that you guys are done sucking each other's faces, we have to break into the prison gate and strike". Toothless said calmly as he let go of Day and then took a stick and drew out the plan. I raised an eyebrow with concern. I was not sure if it was going to work but it was a shot.

Hiccup read the map that Toothless drew and nodded as he stroked his chin with deep thought, he pulled out his sketch book and pulled out a choral and drew the map in his book. I looked over his shoulder in awe.

Hiccup you might need that weapon that Pitch gave you Toothless said in his head

"Good thinking but, we attack at night while all the guards are asleep that will be our opening". Hiccup said as he pulled something out of Toothless's pocket. I looked over my shoulder towards the direction trying to get a good look, but I could not see much. When Hiccup held it up I looked at it with confusion while Jack slowly searched out his hands.

"H-how How did you get this"? Jack asked as he held the dream sand gun in his hand, Tooth looked at Jack with worry and rubbed his shoulders trying to keep him claim. Jack did not know what to think of the gun.

He looked at it as if he had found a lost treasure, it probably reminded him of a friend he had lost since Collector had stolen him from his time, from his friends and the people that cared about him. I did not know what to say to him because I did not know what it felt like to be an outsider in a world that was not yours.

"Jack Its okay we will be back soon and you can finally see Jamie and

the others before you know it'. said Tooth as she hugged him Jack put his head on top of Tooth's and moved her back and forth.

So this was the girl Jack was talking about before this was Tooth. Maybe Merida was telling the truth maybe the prisoners have been moved from the other island to Outcast island and she just did not know about it.

It was then when I looked at the others did I notice the mysterious person that was with us was now gone, I did not even know his name or if he was good or not all I know he saved us from being attacked by Collector's men and I did not even have the opportunity to thank him or wish him luck with finding the girl that he likes.

* * *

><p>Hours later...<p>

We finally made it back to the prison gate Merida, Hiccup, Toothless, Day and I were leaning up against the wall, while Tooth and Jack searched the skies for signs of that monster coming back. I summerruled to the other side of the gate and signaled the others to follow me. While, Toothless and the others were quiet Hiccup was having a hard time being stealthy I was afraid this might happen I rolled my eyes and yanked Hiccup towards the wall and covered his mouth.

Hiccup moved my hand away from his mouth and said, "Astrid what in odin's name was that for-" I glared at him making him shut up with fear I leaned in and whispered "Be Quiet we do not know Collector might have in store for us, this is way too easy he is planning something".

"Oh come Astrid you seriously can't believe that can you"? Merida said

"She's right, something doesn't feel right". Day said

Suddenly the earth shook as giant footsteps stomped on the ground towards them Hiccup gasped with shock it was a large dragon, and riding on it was Collector he smirked evilly as he held the reins to the dragon and whip in his hand as he hit the dragon forcing it to move faster.

"Hiccup"! Jack yelled as he swooped down and grabbed Hiccup with his arms Hiccup was not used to flying when he was not on Toothless, he held his breath trying to remain calm hoping Jack would not drop him.

"Where are you taking me?" Hiccup asked awkwardly as Jack held onto him as the wind guided them towards the dragon. It was then that he understood what Jack was up to, he grabbed the dreamsand gun and clicked it. Hiccup never handled a weapon like this thankfully Pitch showed him before he disappeared again.

_Hiccup be careful _I whispered under my breath as I saw him going towards the giant dragon my hands on my chest, my heart was beating a thousand beats per minute as Hiccup went towards the dragon.

"This will end it". Jack whispered as they flew in the air he pulled

out something from his sweatshirt pocket and gave to Hiccup, Hiccup looked at it with confusion. It looked like a watch but it was made of pure energy Hiccup watched as the gears ticked the hands around the watch moving faster than Hiccup's eyes could track it.

"This is a time bomb, when I got trapped here I went to father time and he gave me this he said I only got one shot. I had to make it count, I did not have a reason to use it until now, good luck Hiccup". Jack said with a smile

Hiccup held onto the time bomb he raised his arm his heartbeat increasing until they got closer, and closer towards the dragon He took a deep breath and threw the time bomb. It exploded and surrounded me and the others in the light.

The last thing I remembered was the blinding light before everything went black.

* * *

><p>When I opened my eyes again I was laying on something, my mind was trying to wake up from the sudden grogginess that slowed my thoughts.<p>

I could not see clearly my vision blurred in and out as I struggled to sit up I squinted when I felt the sun rays come into the room.

"Where am I"? _I thought as my eyes focused in on the light coming from the window. Suddenly I realized something The battle! Toothless, Day, Merida and the others the last thing I remembered was Hiccup threw something and then the blinding light.

Was it all a dream? Was Collector real? Did I really kiss Hiccup or was that some sick fantasy that had grown because of my secret crush on him that I imagined all that a part of me wishes it was all a dream. Because How could Hiccup forget about me?

Suddenly there was a knock at the door, I got off the bed and looked into the mirror. I was in my room I was back in Berk. We got what we wanted right time has been reset lets just hope it is for the better. I pulled off my nightgown put on my armor and braided my hair and answered the door.

My Mom was holding a plate of fish with a smile on her lips, I had gotten most of her looks, my mom used to be a warrior like me until she decided she had seen enough blood shed. I tried to get my mind off the weird dream that I had. But it was hard to. Mostly because of Hiccup.

I went to grab the plate but my mom shakes her head and points down the stairs I roll my eyes and looked at her as we walked down the steps. Once we got to the table she sets my plate down and smiles at me.

"You slept through breakfast again, I hope your ready Astrid you get to go to dragon training in a few days I'm so proud". she said

"Hopefully they do not let that boy in he makes a mess wherever he

goes it is really embarrassing I feel bad for Stoick" she added with disappointment in her voice I knew she was talking about Hiccup and for some reason it made me angry that she talked down on him like that.

Why am I so angry I talk down at him all the time, maybe it has something to do with the dream I had I thought as I took a bite out of my fish, I love living in berk but the food here was disgusting.

I looked out the window and noticed a skinny teen carrying an axe back to the forge. He ran past all the other people beads of sweat dripping off his brow he wiped the sweat away from his forehead and entered the forge.

Hiccup I thought with happiness but then I stopped with confusion what is wrong with me? Why is my heartbeating so fa

20. Confusing Feelngs

I do not Own HOW TO TRAIN YOUR DRAGON IT BELONGS TO DREAMWORKS AND CRESSIA COWELL.

Hiccup and Astrid get a little flirty in this one. Please be aware that **Tme has been reset**** so all the other charaters that I added are gone but Day, Collector, Midnight and Z might return as something else.**

**So we are almost at the part where Hiccup meets Toothless of course when he does this time will be compeletly reset but I might change somethings around to make it an AU still so things are going to change. **

* * *

><p>Why is my heart beating so fast? It is just Hiccup the screw up. I thought a part of me felt a slight bit of resentment at that statement, but I just brushed it off, grabbed my axe and headed out the door. I tried to ignore the butterflies fluttering in my stomach at the dream I had.<p>

It felt so real, but it wasn't was it? Wouldn't I remember something so life changing? Feel his hands in my own, feel the desperation of his amnesia. Hiccup could never forget me.

I'm Astrid Hofferson I make a lasting impression on the people on Berk as the strongest female on Berk and the most promising young viking.

I wanted to forget that odd dream that I had centered around Hiccup I was wrapped up my own thoughts that I did not notice someone had bumped into me, until I heard a small groan I looked up and gasped with surprise.

It was Hiccup. The same boy that has been on my mind since I woke up this morning thinking about that dream where he had a dragon, fell in love with me . I mean obviously it was a dream vikings do not ride dragons they kill dragons and I was his girlfriend.

I felt my cheeks turn red at the thought of Hiccup as my boyfriend but I did not know why it wasn't like I was attracted to him was I? Well, I guess he had nice eyes and sometimes he was a bit funny when he was being sarcastic . Honestly I do not pay Hiccup much attention before I did not like or hate him to me he was just another face at Berk until today that is.

He collapsed on the floor in a daze, His head spinning as he staggered to his feet he almost fell down again before I grabbed him and yanked him back up He winched in pain and I looked at him feeling a little guilty I was not very good at being gentle or nurturing.

When Hiccup regained his balance and turned to look at me he did not appear to be angry or upset that I yanked him up, he just gave me one of his crooked smiles as he scratched the back of his head

Gods he was adorable Wait what? Since when did I call Hiccup adorable what the hell is wrong with me? I thought

" Hi Astrid, Hey Astrid I'm sorry I bumped into you, It was my fault I should have payed attention to where I was going". He said as he looked at me apologetically

"No, it wasn't your fault I was the one who was distracted". Suddenly I noticed the scrolls lying down on the ground I looked up at the sky and noticed it was getting grey If I did not help him he was going to redraw them again.

"Sorry, I got to go soon I would love to talk to you soon, that is if you want to I'm not saying you have to". He stammered out as he bent down to reach for the plans at the same time as I did and I ended up brushing my hand against his hand.

We both looked at each other with shock, and then blushed as we quickly picked up the scrolls I picked up as much as I could and handed them to Hiccup he smiled at me with gratitude. He was about to go when I turned towards him and said,

"Hiccup wait"! I shouted on impulse I clasped my mouth with shock but It was too late. He had heard me.

He Stopped to look at me. It was then that I noticed. Despite his small fragile frame Hiccup truly was an attractive young man with small specks of freckles and soft lake green eyes with light brown hair that almost looked red.

It made me wonder what he was going to be like when he got older, would his face round out . I hope he gains more muscle not overly bulky but just a healthy amount of muscle that will make the village see he was healthy.

I know Hiccup eats but sometimes it is hard to tell because of how skinny he was. I blushed when I realized I was checking him out right in front of him I noticed a few villagers staring but I did not , I could tell how uncomfortable it was making Hiccup.

They were probably wondering why the best young viking was talking to Hiccup the useless. As soon I gave them my best death glare they stopped staring and went back to what they were doing.

" Look, Hiccup I think we should hang out after dragon training is over, right now I have to train so I can get strong enough to kill the dragon".

Hiccup put his head down with disappointment and nodded in agreement before disappearing into the crowd leaving me standing in the street alone. A part of me wanted to go after him, tell him to come back. But I pushed the thought aside and went into the woods to train.

* * *

><p>Hours later I was laying in my bed looking at the candle as it danced around lighting the room shielding from me the darkness. I could not sleep. I could not help but wonder why Hiccup seemed so disappointed I did not hang out with him. Did he have a crush on me or something?<p>

"Would it be so bad to hang out with him after all he is nice, funny and has more brains than any other boy in berk, maybe I should reconsider." I said to myself out loud as I stared at the ceiling of my room.

I suddenly had a deep need to get out of the house for whatever reason, I felt like I needed to get some air. I put on my clothes and re braided my hair and crept quietly into the night.

I knew I was not going to get any sleep tonight so what was the point in trying if I knew I was going to just stare at an empty space on the wall, filled with regret and wonder about my earlier decision regarding the chief's son.

My thoughts once again drifted towards my dream, where we met interesting characters and battled a foe that messed with the time stream making us desperate enough to use a device called a Time bomb; that will act as a automatic reset. A reset of time was that even possible? Could it be done and if it happened already why does it feel like it never happened.

Possibly because time is already fixing itself and soon events that were supposed to happen with happen naturally on their own. Whatever is coming had something to do with Hiccup I felt it.

I felt a strong connection towards the chief's son it was as if a force was drawing towards the skinny viking, whether this feeling in the pit of my stomach was good or bad I had yet to find out.

I walked through the village, the streets void of people screaming, or dragons raiding the place there were no explosions, no yelling or weapons clashing against huge reptiles with fangs. It was peaceful quiet. It was a strange feeling walking through berk, without seven foot tall men overly large egos stomping through the streets. It seemed too peaceful for me to bare. I have always had a deep hunger towards adventure and danger to me those were the most entertaining elements that made up life.

At least the viking way of life. I did not even bring my axe to train knowing it would be too dark to see ahead of me only the light provided by the moon shining down upon the village to keep me company, I walked through the woods expecting no one to talk, or

interact with me at all.

But, I was slightly surprised when I saw a small figure sitting on a cliff side using the light from the moon to sketch in a small book, I did not have to go closer to know who it was. Only one person in Berk that was small enough to be sitting there. Why was he here though? Wouldn't the chief be upset he escaped the house again?

I walked to the boy and tapped his shoulder, Hiccup jumped with fear nearly dropping his sketchbook into the ocean, I looked down with guilt I could have at least given him a warning before scaring him to death.

" Hello Hiccup, what are you doing out here"? I asked with worry as I put a hand on his shoulder, Hiccup put his sketchbook aside and said nothing for a few moments he just stared at me unsure what to do or say. I could not blame the guy I had rejected him earlier and now I was touching him. I was a hypocrite I should have turned back the moment I saw him.

Hiccup looked up at the moon and said, "Do not take this the wrong way but, why do you care all the sudden? Why are you talking to me? I thought you said you did not want to hang out with me". His voice on the edge of annoyance, heartbreak, and Hope.

I could tell he was disappointed in me. The way I just showed up and scared him in one of the few moments, he could ever truly be himself. Alone. Where no one could judge him for being small, or smarter than the average viking, where he would not be considered insane; if he spoke under his breath or scream to let out his frustrations that he bottled up.

Hiccup was not one to give up or quit, but at the same time Hiccup was too gentle, too kind, for the viking way of life. It was not because he was small. It was because he had yet to find his purpose; the thing he was truly talented at. He had not found it ...not yet anyway. I knew he had a long way to go. Hiccup was a quiet reserved soul, he hid his pain through sarcasm and his bittersweet sense of humor that was often shunned upon among our village.

But I secretly found his quirky sense of humor and off color personality to be a breath of fresh air. In Berk everyone acted the same way : Stubborn, Dumb, attack first ask questions later, hide any emotion it clouds the mind in battle. Type of thinking. But not Hiccup. He sought, dared even, to be different.

To take a chance at winning admiration and respect by building and creating rather than killing and destroying he was unique and I liked that about him.

Wait. How did I know all this stuff about Hiccup? Then I realized that I had been watching him over the years. Wondering why he was so different than the others hoping he would either change for the sake of the village or leave.

I felt my heart sink, at the thought of him leaving. But, I did not know why. I guess in a way if he leaves, that means that the only decent guy in the village will be gone forever. I would have to resort to dealing with Snotlout alone.

Usually when Hiccup's annoying cousin tries to flirt with me, Hiccup shows up and distracts him, by subjecting himself to being picked on by Snotlout of all people.

" I'm sorry". I said tears spilling down my face as I thought about all the times I stood and watched him receive black eyes, swollen cheeks and broken bones from the other teens. Sometimes she even helped administer them looked at the scar on his chin, she remembered that day very clearly it was a memory she did not want to bring up any time soon.

Hiccup looked away from the moon and looked at her with shock and confusion as he tilted his head to the side like a confused puppy and said, "Umm What ...are you sorry for"? he asked in his socially awkward voice, that always seemed to make me want to hit him and kiss him at the same time because how annoyingly adorable it was.

Wait what? I thought as the blood rushed into my cheeks There is no way, I could not be developing a crush on Hiccup could I? Maybe the dream was a way of subconsciously telling to pursue Hiccup in some way.

But, how could that work? We were total opposites I was a fighter, he was a paviest, I threw an axe in the trees and he built stuff. It just wasn't natural.

Suddenly I realized I cried in front of Hiccup. I looked at him briefly before punching him lightly on his shoulder it was soft enough to keep him from bruising but hard enough for him to feel pain.

He winched as he rubbed his shoulder and asked "Why would you do that"?

I rested my hands on my lap as I looked down at the ground awkwardly trying to come up with a reason for hitting him besides me venting out my new frustrations about these confusing feelings I have had all day.

"Look I'm sorry for not being able to do anything whenever the other kids make fun of you especially Snotlout he is a jerk... I do not hate you Hiccup you know that right"? I said but it came out more like a question of hope.

The hope that Hiccup knew that whatever I did or said it was not for the sake of harming him for fun, it was to teach him a lesson. To get him to think to motivate him to push himself. I saw potential in the small brown haired boy with the sketchbook and over the top inventions.

Hiccup blushed as he looked into my eyes and said, "No, this is news to me I - thought that you hated me. But I guess you are different I thought you were going to make fun of me, I never expected an apology from you of all people. I mean Astrid Hofferson does not apologize to anyone".

I smirked and said," Well do not get used to it that is why I hit you to make sure you know that I'm going not soft any time soon, I just thought it was time for a change so I decided to treat you better".

Hiccup smiled and said, "Well for the record do not treat me too nicely because I would rather have you act like yourself than to let me get away with stuff, I like your fiery personality it brings out your beauty".

I turned to look at him with shock I had never known Hiccup could be so poetic it sounded like it came out of a cheesy romance play, I blushed and tucked my bang away from my face. Torn between punching him and kissing him. Why does he have to be so nice? I do not deserve it.

"Gods Hiccup! Do you always make over the top corny speeches"? I asked trying to hide the fact that it made me feel loved. I never felt so beautiful in my entire life.

"Oh yeah there's like a whole wall filled with cheesy pickup lines that I use all time it really draws the girls in". Hiccup said sarcastically

I blushed and said, "Well keep them to yourself, they are really pathetic you want to impress a girl gain more muscle mass and then we will talk".

Hiccup frowned and said, " Oh wow that hurt me right in here Astrid you really got me". he said as he winched as if he just got sliced through the chest and patted his heart playfully.

I laughed and said, "Shut up you are not fooling anyone with your sarcasm Hiccup".

Hiccup smiled and said, "Hey a kid can dream can't he at least let me live in a fantasy where you and I are a possibility".

I smiled and said, "In your dreams Hiccup". as I playfully shoved him away, that only seemed to make him even more playful towards me because he grabbed my hand forcing me to look into his deep green eyes.

"Come on admit it deep down you are falling for my award winning charm". Hiccup joked He knew she did not really like him after all she was beautiful and He was a twig the possibility of them being together is close to zero.

"Yeah right you have as much charm as your father does in his pinky". I said nonchalantly as I put my hand behind my back scratching my back, while looking at Hiccup blankly.

"Please do not compare me to my father I hate that". Hiccup said sadly

"I know sorry Hiccup". I said apologetically

"Its okay". He said

"Astrid"?

"Yeah"?

"If I went into dragon training and somehow got ahead of you would

you hate me then"? Hiccup asked he wanted to see if I was telling the truth that I was not messing with him, I knew about his reputation in the village. People hurting him or putting him down just because he was different, it disgusted me.

Hiccup deserved to be treated better he was a nice boy, who had lost his mother at a young age. And somehow along the way lost his father as well, Stoick is not as understanding or generous towards Hiccup as when his wife was there.

We were all too young to remember her being taken away. But Stoick will forever be haunted by the memory of his wife being taken by dragons. Everyone believes she had gotten eaten by the dragon but Hiccup never gave up hope that his mother might still be out there.

That created friction between Hiccup and Stoick. For his mother to come out unharmed, she would have had to befriend a dragon and for Berk an island filled with stubborn vikings who kill dragons; refused to believe in that possibility. Because to them dragons are devils that deserve to be killed.

"No, I would probably get jealous and act out in a cruel harsh manner but I could never truly hate you" I said softly as I looked into his eyes, I do not think I would be able to resist those eyes for very long, just staring at them makes me want to tell him about these feelings I have. But, I can not tell him what I found out, I was going to tell him my feelings when I'm ready right now; I just want to talk to him, find out more about the boy that I somehow ended up liking overall the vikings in our village.

"Good because I like you a lot and the thought of you hating me does not make me feel good". Hiccup said with relief as he let go of my hand, he was probably wondering why he did not get hit for grabbing it because I could see the confusion in his eyes even when his face remained blank.

"Just remember to stay out of my way and you will not get hurt". I challenged as I hit him in the arm playfully. I wanted him to know he could not just grab me whenever he felt like it. Just because I like him does not mean I did not want him to respect me.

"Okay, I will try to remember that. Ow! why do you keep on doing that"? Hiccup said as he rubbed his arm and looked at me, I could tell he did not mind being hit in fact when he said he liked my fiery personality he sort of encouraged it.

"I thought you said not to go too easy on you remember"? I said as I crossed my arms over my chest and looked at him. He gave me a crooked smile that warmed my heart. Maybe it's okay to admit I like him.

"Oh yeah I did say that didn't I? Well thanks for remembering Astrid, so I guess if you showed up that means you changed your mind". Hiccup said with a hopeful tone as he looked at me desperately wanting an answer.

"What are you talking about Hiccup"? I asked

"Well, I was kinda sitting here waiting for you I sat here in hopes that maybe you would change your mind about not hanging out with me,

and then you showed up, you do not know how happy that makes me".

I blushed and said, "Well, I couldn't sleep so I wanted to go walking through the woods I did not expect to see you. By the way when you asked me to hang out with you, you forgot to tell me where you wanted to go. So, even if I wanted to hang out with you I would not know where to go".

Hiccup gasped and said, "Oh Gods you're right I'm such an idiot, I should have told you where to go but at least you found it on your own even if it was on accident".

Hiccup I said as I looked at him, I could not kiss him. But I could do something for him in return for his kindness.

"Yeah"? He asked the next thing he knew I was holding him in my embrace I hugged him softly making sure not to hurt him with my armor by keeping my shoulders a safe distance from him.

"Thanks Hiccup I need to talk I guess I will see you around then". I said as I released the hug and walked away leaving Hiccup standing there alone leaving him to his thoughts.

To be continued...

21. Reality or Fantasy

**I do not own How to train your dragon it belongs to Cressia Cowell and Dreamworks animation **

Sorry this chapter is a little short but I could not come up with anything else I hope I ended it okay.**Hopefully the confusion will lift a bit with this Chapter we are finally at the dragon raid that started it all. But, like I said some things are going to change. I'm not going to copy the movie word for word because their are some scenes that Astrid is not in. **

* * *

><p>Keeping our Love a secret chapter 21: Reality or fantasy<p>

The next day after my chat with Hiccup I got up trained for a little bit, I wanted to ask around the village but then I remembered that most of the village do not have enough brains to help me. A part of me wanted to ask Hiccup but judging by the way he acted last night he had no memory of any the events that occurred.

As I walked through the village one question kept swimming through my mind. Why did this happen to me, was what I saw a dream or did it really happen?

Desperate, and confused I walked up to meet the elder to talk about my dream if anyone understood what I was going through it would be her. The mute woman looked at me in deep thought stroking her chin as she held her cane.

" Sorry for bothering you but I was wondering if you could help me, I tried asking everyone else. Please I need your help". I said swallowing my pride and practically begging the older woman, for

help. She seemed a little taken back by my usual behavior. I do not blame her.

I was one of the last of the people in the village people would expect to beg. Usually when I wanted something I went up and took it with force if I had to; but right now I'm begging in front of a small mute old woman. But, I knew this was the only way the elder did not help people who treated her with disrespect.

She held up the entrance to her tent and then gestured me to sit down in a chair near a table, I sat down carefully as if I sat down to quickly she might change her mind then I would be forced to figure it out on my own.

She gives me a look that said, Go ahead . tell me. As she hands me a cup of tea, I shake my head and smile "No thank you I just ate". She nods in understanding and then places my cup aside and then takes out her bowl and points at the tea.

It was then that I forgot she could not help me without the tea leaves I take a quick gulp of the tea until I saw a few tea leaves she grabs them from the cup and places them in her bowl.

The Elder gasps and then looks at me with shock as she read my future I look at her expression with worry? What was ahead of me would I figure out my feelings for Hiccup would everything be okay?

She takes out a piece of paper and began to write something once she was done she slid the paper towards me, I open the letter with anticipation.

Dear Astrid,

This dream you are having is nothing to be worried about, it was just a dream the Collector and other characters you met was in your head none of the events that occurred had happened. As For Hiccup, you are right something is coming but it concerns you too. I want you to understand that sometimes tradition is meant to be broken for the sake of the people. I'm old and I have yet to rest in peace, for as long as I can remember dragons and vikings have been enemies. But ,Hiccup might change that; and I want you to stick by him if he does, do not tell Stiock if wants to show you something let him.

" So then, the dream was brought on in fear of losing Hiccup. Sort of like my subconscious way of telling me how I feel about Hiccup"? I asked

The elder nods and gives me a small smile, she walked over towards me and then hands me another piece of paper. It was a smaller note, but I knew it does not matter how long the elder speaks every word that she writes down is just as important as the next.

It was glad to know none of those lives were taken and that none was tortured or hurt. Then what Day said she did not mind not being able to exist if it meant the safety of everyone. She knew, yet instead of trying to keep me asleep so she could protect her own existence she helped me wake up in a way. I was wanted a sister. So, I guess Day represented that desire. Everyone knows that I'm one of the few children on Berk that is an only child Fishlegs, Snoutlout, and Hiccup share that with me only because our parents are too busy

fighting dragons to make time for themselves.

Suddenly someone opens the flap to the elder's tent and at first I wanted to snap at the person who dared interrupt a session. Almost everyone knows that when the flap is closed then the elder is doing a reading.

When I gasp at the person nearly falling off the chair with disbelief her hair was a bit different and she was not wearing white anymore, she no longer looked twenty five. she looked a lot younger but there was no mistaking her for someone else. It was Day.

"Elder it is not safe to go outside, there is a raid I want you to stay clear of the tower". She said

She looked at me with shock and fear as if she saw a ghost and ran off in a hurry she grabbed a spear and rushed outside, I ran after her trying to go as far as my small legs could get me, at first I thought the reason she ran was because she recognized me but that did not appear to be the case.

"Why did you follow me, what do you want" Day challenged as she held her spear towards my neck ramming me against one of the houses. Despite the fact she could not turn into a dragon anymore like in my dream. Day was still very imitating.

"Day relax its me Astrid". I said coolly as I looked into her eyes, She looks at me with surprise but then knocks me on the ground pinning me down with one her foot.

"I see so it seems you remembered I knew I could not wipe everyone's memory clean". she said sadly I studied her she looked around my age now, her blonde hair was being held in two small braids she wore a grey shirt with a brown skirt and light blue tights.

So, It was real" I said with shock

"Yes and No, the events that occurred did happen in a alternate reality from inside your subconscious I was sent by the gods to give you an cautionary tale of what could happen. But they are non existent here. ". Day said

"I do not understand, this is so complicated it does not make sense, how can something happen and not happen at the same time". I shouted with anger

"There are infinite amount of possibilities in the universe many different scenarios are happening at once you just do not see it". Day said calmly

"What do you mean"? I asked

Day sighed and said, " People, places, ideas, anything can be created and given a existence from another reality. But, once put in another that object or person begins to fade away erased from existence. So time can go back to how it must be".

"And what time is that "? I said playing along a part of me did not want to know the answer because deep inside I knew. I could see on Day's face as I looked into her pale blue eyes I couldn't help but

feel like something bad was going to happen today, she seemed so sad. So distant.

"The time lines reset. Everything went back to the way it was supposed to be before Collector ". Day explained

"So what can I do to make sure everything goes back to normal"? I asked

"You ask a lot of questions". She said with frustration I smiled and shook my head even though her age had changed she was still the same.

"Sorry". I said with embarrassment I do not normally talk all that much or ask a lot of questions. But, I wanted to get to the bottom of this. Figuring out what is real and what isn't so I could go back to being myself.

"Its okay questions are good, listen Astrid I was created by mistake But now that Collector is gone, soon I will disappear. I keep getting younger as each month passes. Right now, I'm fifteen like you, but soon I fear I might be gone forever". Day said sadly

I looked at her with shock "No you can't leave, you are the only one who understood what happened, Hiccup does not remember".

"I know, he wanted me to wipe his memories. I tried to talk him out of it because you were so important to him, but he said that if you truly loved him you would try to get him back... He is so stubborn". She said in a bittersweet tone

"I guess he is a viking after all". She added

I laughed and said, "So when does time reset"?

" The raid that Hiccup is supposed meet Toothless in is today. So, watch your step there will be a lot of dragons, do not tell him anything. It could ruin everything. Just go back to the way you were before Collector". Day said

I nodded and started to think about what Day said

Day turned her head towards me and said, "Oh and Astrid just because you have a dream about something does not mean that it did not happen, everything is possible. There is still so much we do not understand and I hope that you will do the right thing this time around Astrid".

I looked at her with confusion and said, "What do you mean, I thought you said it really happened. It happened... didn't it"?

Day looked at me sadly and said, "I'm afraid I can not tell you that Astrid you have to decide whether it was real or not. It is not my place to decide, you create your own path".

"Please remember me it would be nice to know someone remembers my existence. Even if I was a mistake". Day said as she looked at me one last time before disappearing into the crowd.

I smiled sadly " I will thank you Day"

.

* * *

><p>It was the worst raid we had in years thousands of dragons descended into berk stealing our food and burning the village. I gathered the teens and we all started putting out the fires.<p>

While, I was rushing past big muscular men with battle axes, swords, spears and shields I thought about what Day said. If I can change things then Day could stay longer right?

Why should everything be the way it was before? Things happen for a reason, Day came into existence for a reason. I had to prove to her that she was not a mistake that the whole Collector incident had left me wondering how using the reset to help change things for the better.

I kept filling up the buckets and splashing them down on the fires throughout the night, Somehow amidst all my thoughts of what occurred today I had gotten separated from the group. Berk may be a small island but it was difficult to map your way through the darkness of the night.

I used the last drop of the water from the bucket to put out another fire when I heard a rustling sound, the ground shook and trembled as I heard a loud roar; I looked around wildly in search of the source of the sound. I threw the bucket aside and waited.

The dragons used the darkness of the night to hide under the shadows and strike. But, I was ready for them I carried my axe daring them to make a move.

Suddenly I saw a familiar shape come into the light, my natural human instinct was to kill on sight. I held my axe up and looked around the fear echoing in my eyes as I held my breath. But then I thought back to what Hiccup did in the dream.

And looked down at my axe with wonder. I looked back up at the dragon and I stood shaking with my axe in my hand, having a mental battle between my natural instinct as a Viking and the way I learned in my dream.

"I hope my dream is right, I hope that vikings and Dragons can live in peace that dragons truly are good creatures". I whispered to myself

A monstrous Nightmare drew closer towards me its body lit on fire like a match on a pile of wood. I drew closer towards the creature and then looked around to make sure no one was watching and dropped my axe and extended my hand towards its snout.

The dragon tilted its head with confusion, eyes wide with shock and fear as my hand drew closer the Nightmare started to lower its head and I watched with shock and relief when the Nightmare's flames died down. I laughed and looked down at the nightmare as I felt its cool scale skin against my hand.

It nudged his hand towards me as I gently stroked its chin. It cooed and started growling contently. Suddenly I heard a few people coming I carefully instructed the nightmare to fly away as I went over to pick up the bucket and went searching for the other teens.

Hours later The raid finished with Hiccup trying to help again I sighed and shook head, at the mess he made. Or so people think. But, I knew it was not Hiccup's fault. I put out enough fires to know that was the dragons that caused the destruction not Hiccup.

Hiccup is talking to Stoick but I could not hear much from where I was standing. But, I did hear one single phrase that sparked my interest. "Night fury". Hiccup must have shot Toothless down!

Meaning Time has been reset. This was great now all I had to do was keep calm and everything go as it should.

Stoick pulled Hiccup in front of the village I watched wondering what Stiock was going to say.

" Stop! Every Time you step outside disaster falls, can't you see I have bigger problems winter is almost here and I have an entire village to feed." Stoick said with disappointment and anger as he stared down at Hiccup,

I could see Hiccup flinching at the volume of the chief's voice. I sat on a rock watching from the sidelines I gripped my axe lightly biting down on my lip to keep me from saying anything.

I felt sadness close in on me as I watch Hiccup try desperately to hold his own in front his father as he snapped at Hiccup in front of the village. I was closer towards Hiccup then the others and I could see that Hiccup was trying to keep claim. A part of me wanted Hiccup to scream, to prove that Hiccup could be brave too.

"Well, Between you and me the village could do with a little less feeding don't you think"? Hiccup said sarcastically

I smiled and thought 'That's my Hiccup'. Suddenly I blushed realizing what I just thought thankfully nobody could read my thoughts.

22. Let my love take flight

**Sorry, that it has been so long, I found it hard to continue this story after so many negative reviews regarding the crossover arc. I would like to thank all of those who are still reading and following more good stuff heading your way. **

Disclaimer: Hey come here let me let you in on a little secret...I DO NOT OWN HOW TO TRAIN YOUR DRAGON...

Enjoy or not.. I can not read your mind.

* * *

><p>Keeping our love a secret chapter 22 : Let my love take flight<p>

After the confrontation with his father Gobber dragged Hiccup back to the chief's house not wanting to draw attention to myself, I sat down on the rock with a sad look on face watching as Hiccup once again tried unsuccessfully to fit in with the rest of the Hooligan tribe.

I made sure that Snoutlout, Ruffnut, Tuffnut and Fishlegs left with the others to eat in the Great Hall once they were out of sight I crept towards the chief's house and waiting for Hiccup and Gobber to arrive at the house.

I leaned against the side of the house hiding within one of the shadows and keeping my breath at a steady even pace to keep them from noticing my presence. As soon as I heard Hiccup's awkward dorky voice in the distance I made sure to be ready to make my presence known once Gobber left.

I watched as Hiccup used the backdoor to escape the house, he started to run off towards the cove but before he could I stepped in front of him scaring him.

" Astrid! Hi, Astrid, What are you doing here"? he asked nervously as he looked into my eyes with a cute little blush dusting his cheeks as he smiled awkwardly at me. I looked down and noticed he had a small book in his hand suddenly I got a memory from the timeline I had escaped from back before he lost his memory and my quest to Outcast Island.

Hiccup was drawing me as we watched the stars, my leg still injured badly from the dragon raid. But, all I cared about was Hiccup; even though back then I was still too stubborn to admit I had feelings for him.

I wished the Hiccup from my timeline was with me. But, no this was Hiccup from this new timeline my friends and I created. Although I was glad that the universe was no longer in danger from Collector,I still felt guilty knowing that once time fixes itself Day will disappear forever.

"You said, something about you shooting down the Night fury right, lets go and look for it". I said as I smiled warmly at him I always almost tempted to kiss him but according to this timeline we were not dating yet.

I did not want to scare him or confuse him by suddenly start showing affection to him when only a few days ago I would have ignored him, or pretend to ignore him and admire- I mean glare at him from afar.

Okay, yes I liked him before we were even dating. I had a crush on him when I was little. But, my parents told me to stay away from him because they thought we was a poor excuse of a viking. Well, my mom did. My father did not mind Hiccup that much he actually supported my crush on Hiccup.

"What, you mean you actually believe me"? Hiccup said with happiness and wonder I felt sad about how happy he was. Did no one believe his story were people really that mean to him back then?

_"To be fair in my timeline I only started to notice him when he

tried to kill himself."_.I thought with guilt for a moment or two but then I realized it was a new timeline I have been given the opportunity to start over.

"Yes, Hiccup I always believed in you, I believe you are capable of amazing things, its not true what they say about you, they should not have the right to call you useless everyone always has a talent somewhere.". I said with a smile

It was then that Hiccup's eyes darkened not out of anger, or sadness but out of something else, I recognized that look several times back in my original timeline it was the look of desire. I was not sure what kind of desire whether it would be of knowledge or the desire to be with me.

But, as soon as I forced out a scowl and a minor look of impatience Hiccup's eyes went back to its normal bright lake green eyes and I was saved from the spell his eyes always casted on me. I knew I had to force myself not show how I feel about him.

Everything has to go back to the way it should be. But, how long can I pretend to hate Hiccup when in reality all I wanted to do was kiss him and tell him how much I missed him. I never thought I would ever get attached to someone as quickly as I did with Hiccup.

After what happened to Uncle Finn I vowed to never get too attached to another human being ever again, I would restore honor to the Hofferson Clan and then become a powerful dragon killer but, Hiccup changed my mind. He opened my eyes to a perspective, he took me soaring through the wind and guided me.

I was not sure when I started to love him, or how it just happened. I knew no matter what universe or timeline I would always cherish Hiccup Horrendous Haddock the third.

I knew if my Hiccup were here, he would want me to fight for him, to be there for him but I can not afford another thing to go wrong like it did with the Collector incident.

Hiccup blushed and then scratched the back of his head and I had to resist the urge to swoon right then and there. I love when he got nervous like this he looked so vulnerable and adorable as he looked at me with those brilliant lake green eyes his soul swimming into mine.

" Thank you Astrid, this means a lot to me, I really mean it, I mean I tried to tell my father but he never listens to me, Gobber tries to understand but he doesn't. I always feel... lonely. So, I'm glad that someone believes in me for once...Astrid you are amazing and I really mean that".

Hiccup said as he looked at her with pride, love, and something else that I thought would never grace his face hope. I gave him hope. Before in the past Hiccup's eyes looked faded and lost as if he was trying to protect himself waiting for his never failure to come.

But, now he his already bright green eyes seemed to glow under my gaze.

>I could not help smile with pride and wonder knowing that I could

bring out such a tender expression on his face.<p>

I smirked and pulled him by the shirt he gasped with surprise and then looked at me with shock and wonder as he said, "Uh where-where are you taking me"?

I tried not to laugh and reassure him that everything was going to be fine, and hug him while giving him a little love tap on the shoulder. I wanted to, but I cant. Not yet, if I became too affectionate he might become suspicious.

I gave him a blank look and said, " You said, that it fell down Raven's point, so we are heading towards the woods. I want to get there before anyone else can get to the night fury".

The rest of the walk was rather quiet occasionally Hiccup and I would strike up random topics but for the most part we looked a head scanning the area for the dragon, I looked down at the ground looking for any signs of struggle.

While Hiccup drew a map of the area with his choral pencil, hovering the pencil over the page glancing around the area. Which I had to admit was pretty clever. Hiccup always seems to know what to do no matter how dangerous the situation was he always seemed to find a way out and I admired that about him.

Suddenly, I looked down and saw the boa not far from where we were standing I picked it up and looked down at it.

" That is the boa that I shot with from my machine..the night fury must be close". Hiccup said with such serious tensity that my breathing hitched and I found myself leaning towards him..I pulled back in the last minute trying to restrain myself.

Hiccup held his breath when I leaned it almost as if he wanted me to kiss him, he looked at me with confusion and wonder a bit of disappointment graced his features when I pulled back.

" Hiccup what direction did you see it land"? I asked

Hiccup sighed as he ran his fingers through his hair and said, " I don't know it was really dark Astrid but if I had to guess it was that direction" he said pointing towards the right.

I groaned with irritation and frustration as I slammed my axe down on the ground forcing Hiccup to jump back with alarm and then gulped he noticed the giant hole in the ground that my axe had left.

"I-I'm sorry Astrid, I really did try to help please do not be upset with me". Hiccup stuttered out.

I looked at him with confusion before I realized that to him, I'm still the tough mean Astrid with the tenancy to punch or hit him at any chance I get.

I bit back a smile knowing that Hiccup never did find out about why he was always the target. I was ashamed of myself for having feelings for him because it meant I was not the perfect viking. So, I took it out him and tried to act hard on him to push him to be a brave to challenge him .

I think deep down he knew what I was trying to do. Which was why he liked me so much because I cared enough about him to actually look at him, all the other villagers only see a screw up and the chief's son when I look at him, I see potential. I see a leader, I see a lost soul, I see a hero.

I nodded as I looked at him with sympathy I placed a hand on his shoulder and said, " Its Okay Hiccup, I'm not upset I just want to make sure we find it." "

Hiccup sighed with relief as he placed a hand on his chest and said, "Thank Thor you are not mad at me, I definitely do not want to be on your bad side".

I smirked and said, "Do not feel too bad Hiccup between you and Me I would not want to be on my bad side either...Now, what are we waiting for lets go find that dragon".

Hiccup nodded and said, " Right behind you".

End
file.